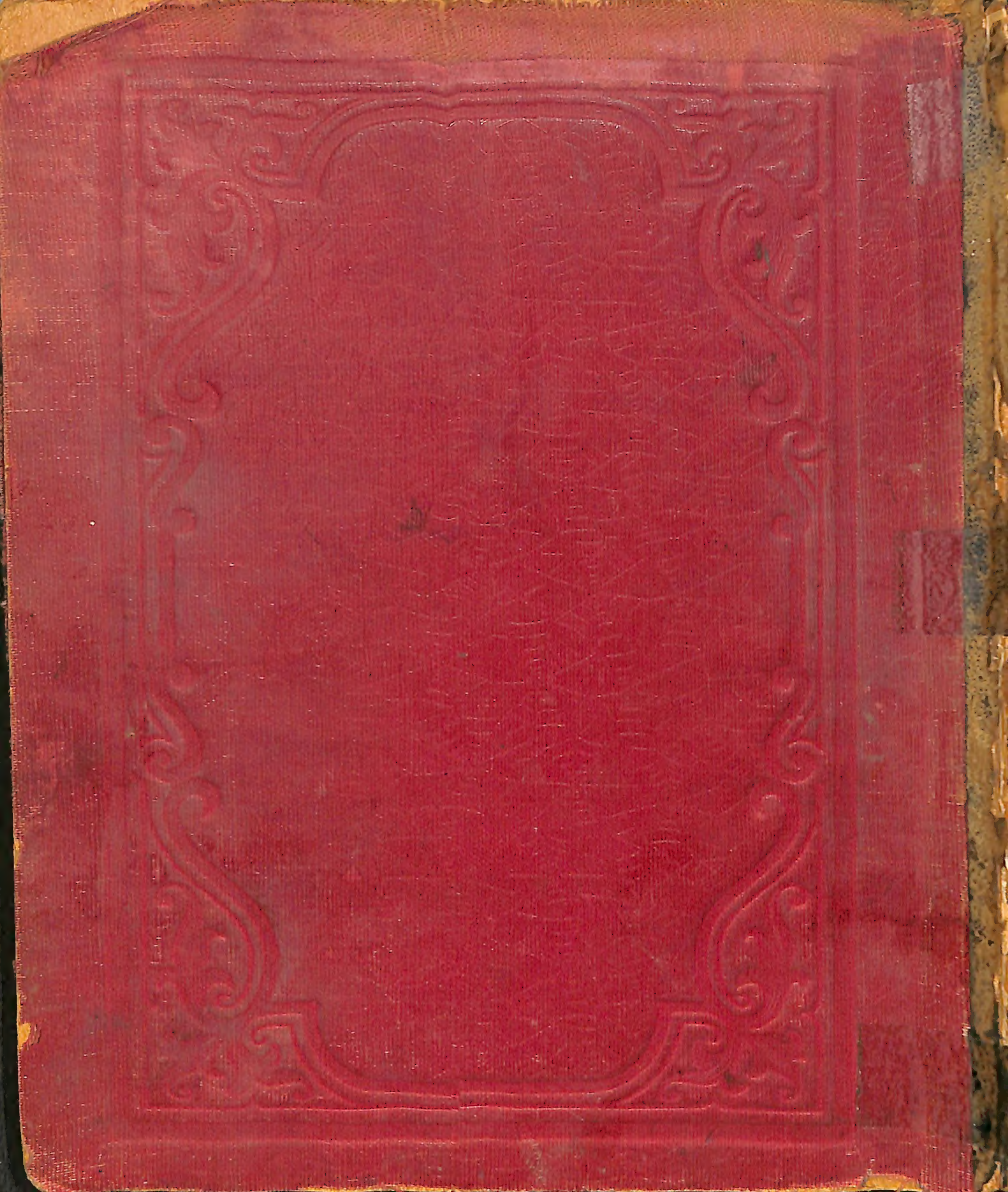


William W. Pera

RL 840
RARE
4591

Ashurbanipal Library of
Assyrian Universal Alliance
Foundation
7055 N. Clark Street
Chicago, Ill 60626
312-274-9262

کشیش واصل پیرویان

باجازه ادارهٔ جلیله معارف ایالتی اذربایجان

در تحت نمرهٔ ۱۶۸ طبع شد

۸ بهمن ماه ۱۳۰۷

ܟܬܒܐ

ܕܡܘܠܟܢܘܬܗ William W. Pera

ܒܘܡܪܐ ܒܫܒܪܢܘ: ܕܫܘܬܦܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܡܕܢܚܐ

ܐܘܢܓܠܝܬܐ ܦܪܣܒܝܛܪܝܢܝܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ.

ܒܫܢܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ ܐܝܠܕܬ .1929

Imp. „PHAROS" Tabriz

ܡܛܒܥܬܐ ‹‹ܦܐܪܘܣ›› ܬܒܪܝܙ.

ܦܬܓܡ̈ܐ

ܡܘܫܠܡܘܬܐ

1 ܡܘܬܐ ܦܬܠܐ ܕܟܪܐ

ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܡܠܟܬܐ ܗܘܐ. ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܬܪܬܝܢ ܒܢܝܢ. ܡܢܘ ܕܟܪܐ ܐܝܬ؟ ܡܘܬܐ ܦܬܠܐ ܕܟܪܐ؟ [illegible]

ܐܝܬ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܫܡܥܐ ܗܘܘ ܚܕ [illegible]

[illegible]

ܦܪܫܝܢ ܟܝܢܐ ܡܢ ܙܘܕܐ ܡܫܘܡܠܝܐ ܦܐܫܝ ܡܫܘܡܠܝܬܐ ܒܟܠ ܥܕܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ.
ܡܬܠܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܡܪ ܒܝܬܐ ܦܬܝܐ ܝܠܗ ܒܥܒܪܐ: ܐܡܪ ܡܥܒܪܢܐ ܕܝܘܡܢܬܐ
ܦܬܝܚܐ ܟܠܗ ܒܟܠ ܡܫܘܟܠܐ ܐܝܬܝܢ ܗܘ ܒܥܠܗ. ܟܝܢܐ ܡܫܘܡܠܘܗ ܝܠܗ
ܟܢܫܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܠܡܘܒܠܐ ܦܬܝܚܐ ܝܠܗ ܡܫܘܡܠܝܐ: ܟܠܢܝ ܡܫܘܡܠܘܗ ܝܠܗ
ܟܢܫܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܪܝܬܐ ܦܬܝܚܬܐ ܝܠܗ ܡܫܘܡܠܝܬܐ ܘܡܫܟܠܝܢܐ ܘܦܝܩܘܕܐ ܦܬܝܚܐ ܝܠܗ
ܓܘܠܝܐ. ܐܝܢܐ ܥܡܝܩܐ ܡܢ ܟܢܫܗ ܕܒܥܠܐ ܘܟܠܝܐ ܡܥܪ. ܐܝܬ ܚܕܐ ܟܝܠܐ ܐܝܟܬܐ
ܗܘܝ ܕܡܪܕܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܝܠܗ: ܕܝܠܗ ܕܗܘ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܡܪ ܒܝܬܐ. ܐܗܐ
ܝܘܡܐ ܟܝܠܐ ܕܩܫܬܐ: ܒܟܠ ܦܠܚܐ ܕܐܗܐ ܥܘܠܐ ܡܫܘܡܠܝܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܘܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܐܗܐ
ܟܝܠܐ.

ܟܪܬ ܦܬܝܚܐ ܝܘܡܬ ܒܥܒܪܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ. ܟܪܬ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܬܪܝܢ ܕܪܘܫܐ: ܐܡܪ ܕܪܐ
ܟܕܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟܬܐ ܕܪܐ ܥܡܝܩܬܐ: ܐܪܥܐ ܕܪܐ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܝܠܗ ܫܡܫܐ ܐܝܬܝܢ:
ܘܗܘ ܒܫܡܫܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܫܠܡܬܐ. ܐܪܥܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܡܪ ܕܝܬܐ ܠܗ ܟܠܗ
ܦܘܠܚܢܗܘܢ. ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܟܦܠܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܟܝܠܐ
ܠܡܪܬܐ ܟܘܬ ܝܘܡܐ. ܒܪܢܫܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܝܬܝܢ ܟܝܠܐ ܐܝܟܬܝܐ ܘܐ ܠܐ ܡܢ ܐܗܐ.
ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܩܘܪܒܢܐ ܐܢܫ ܐܡܪ ܬܠܐ: ܐܡܪ ܕܘܡܬ: ܐܡܪ ܡܥܒܪܢܐ: ܐܡܪ ܕܪܓܐ:
ܐܡܪ ܕܥܒܝ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܐ ܩܘܪܒܢܐ ܠܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܗܘ ܐܗܐ ܥܡ ܕܡܐ. ܐܝܬ
ܚܕܐ ܟܝܠܐ ܕܪܐ ܟܘܬ ܝܘܡܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܗܐ.

ܗܐ ܕܐܡܪܟܢ ܡܘܕܝ ܝܠܗ ܐܗܐ ܟܝܠܐ ܦܬܝܚܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܡܥܒܪ ܟܠܗ ܕܒܕܩ:
ܕܐܪܥܐ ܠܐ ܝܠܗ ܡܘܗܒܬ ܠܗ ܒܘܪܟܐ ܐܢܫܝ ܠܐܪܥܐ: ܠܕܡܪܬܐ: ܘܠܦܠܚܐ.
ܗܡܘܢܐ ܘܐ ܐܗܐ ܠܐ ܟܥܒܕ ܟܠܗ: ܐܝܟܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܝܘܗܒ ܐܝܠܗ ܫܘܠ
ܘܗܘܐ: ܟܠܢܝܬ ܡܒܘܫܠ ܐܝܠܗ ܕܦܐܪܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܟܝܠܐ ܕܘܟ ܡܠܝܟ.
ܐܪܥܐ ܒܠܡ ܐܝܠܗ ܠܗܘܢܝ ܟܝܠܐ ܘܝܒܫܐ ܐܢܫ ܠܗ. ܐܡܪܒܬܐ ܝܠܗ
ܕܘܟ ܐܪܥܐ: "ܠܟܠܐ ܝܘܡܬ ܐܢܬ ܘܡܟܢܫܐ ܕܟܢܫܐ". ܕܐܝܬ ܡܟܠܬܐ ܐܢܫܝ ܟܠܗ

ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܦܪܢܣܐ ܝܠܗ. ܘܟܝܠܘܬܗ ܕܡܫܡܠܝܬܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܠܗܘܦܪܐ ܚܕܪܐ ܕܟܠܗ: ܐܢ
ܐܢܫܝ ܕܟܠܗ ܠܐ ܡܫܢ ܚܕܪܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܐ ܗܦܟܫ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܠܐܝܟܬܝܐ ܚܕܪܐ.
ܐܢܫܝ ܟܠܗ ܕܗܘܫ ܠܗ ܟܠܢܝ: ܕܐܡܪܝ ܕܐ ܡܪܝܫ ܗܘܫ ܕܘܟ ܓܡܝܪ ܚܕܪܐ:
ܕܐܡܪܝ ܕܐ ܡܪܝܫ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܠܐܝܟܬܝܐ ܚܕܪܐ? ܡܫܟܠܝ ܕܗܘܐ ܟܝܠܐ ܐܝܠܗ:
ܠܟܢܘܫܐ ܠܐܪܥܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ. ܘܟܝ ܠܗ ܦܫܩܬ ܘܠܐܝܟ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܡܥܒܕ
ܕܬܫܘܫܝ ܐܝܠܗ.

ܡܘܕܝ ܐܡܪ ܐܘܠܝ ܬܠܝܒ ܐܝܠܗ ܠܟܢܘܫܐ ܠܡܦܪܢܣܐ ܠܐܪܥܐ! ܐܢܫܝ ܟܠܗ
ܗܘܫ ܐܢܫ ܕܘܪܐ ܡܥܒܘܕܐ ܠܐܪܗܛܐ ܕܡܫܡܠܝܬܐ ܥܡܝܩܐ. ܐܪܥܐ ܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܝܟܬܐ
ܕܘܟ ܡܝܬܢ ܠܗ ܦܠܚܐ: ܐܢܫܝ ܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܐ ܝܠܗ: ܘܟܠܗ ܚܕܪܐ
ܡܢ ܐܡܘܬܗ.

ܐܢ ܟܬܐ ܠܐ ܝܘܡ ܡܫܘܡܠܝܐ ܗܘܫ ܟܝܠܐ ܒܕܘܟ ܕܝܘܡܗ ܦܬܝܚܐ ܝܘܡ ܒܥܒܪܐ:
ܒܗܘ ܒܡܦܪܢܣܐ ܝܘܡ ܠܫܡܫܐ ܗܠܝܬ ܒܐܘܪܚܗ ܕܟܠܐ ܩܠܝܠܐ ܐܢ ܡܫܟܠܐ ܠܟܢܐ ܕܘܟ.
ܡܫܟܠܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܟܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܕܐ!

---

2. ܕܐܡܪܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܬܝܚܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܡܬܐ.

ܐܡܪ ܒܠܕܐ: ܐܡܪ ܡܫܡܠܝܢ: ܘܐܡܪ ܐܢܬܐ ܒܕܕܐ ܡܥܒܪܢܐ ܕܐ ܕܡܝܢ ܠܡܘܒܠܐ.
ܒܟܠ ܕܐ ܫܘܫ ܒܚܬܢ: ܘܡܫܟܠܢ ܒܢܬܬܐ: ܘܐܒܠܗܘܢ ܒܦܘܩܢ: ܘܓܘܠܝܢ
ܦܫܛܐ ܒܢܫܝܢ. ܒܟܠ ܕܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܘܝܘܡܢ ܘܕܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܦܬܚܝܢ ܗܘܡܬܝܐ
ܒܡܐܦܘܠܬܐ.
ܢܦܩ ܕܐ ܕܡܢܢ ܠܡܘܒܠܐ ܒܕܕܐ ܡܥܒܪܢܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܝܬ ܦܬܚ ܡܥܒܪܢܐ ܒܟܠܝܢ

ܕܟܠܗ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܡܠܘܐܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܕܚܘܕܐ ܒܝܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܠܗ: ܕܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܗܘܢܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܒܟܪܝܬܐ. ܗܘ ܕܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܡܢܗܝ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܒܪܝܢ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܚܝܘܬܐ: ܗܘܢܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܟܠܝܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܒܪܝܢܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܡܢܒܝܬܐ: ܕܟܠܗ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ: ܕܟܠܗ ܒܝܬ ܚܘܣܐ ܠܗ.

ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܩܢܘܡܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܘܡܬܐ ܚܘܣܐ ܠܗ ܐܠܗܐ: ܚܘܪ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܘܠܦܢܗ ܒܗܘܢ: ܟܕ ܒܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܡܢܝܢܐ ܘܡܚܫܒܬܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܐ ܒܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܗܘ ܒܐܠܗܐ ܒܪܝܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܒܠܝܗ ܘܒܝܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܗ ܚܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܘܐܪܥܐ: ܟܕ ܡܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܘܩܒܠ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܒܪܝܢܘܬܗ: ܐܝܟ ܕܡܢ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܘܬ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܒܪܝܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: ܘܡܚܫܒܬܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܢܫ̈ܐ ܟܠ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܗ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܒܪܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܒܪ ܗܘܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܒܝܬܗ: ܟܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܗܘܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܘܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ. ܘܐܝܬܘܗܝ: ܘܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܝܬܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܗ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܟܠ ܕܟܠܗ ܘܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ.

ܦܘܪܣܘܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ: ܐܢܫܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܗ ܟܕ ܒܫܡܝܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܗܘ. ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ: ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ ܟܕ ܐܝܬ ܒܝܬܗ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ؟ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ

ܗܘ ܒܝܬܗ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܕܐܒܝ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ؟ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܐ ܒܐܒܘܗܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܒܟܠܗ ܒܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܬ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܗܘܘ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܘܬܗ؟ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܟܕ ܐܝܬ ܒܝܬ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܒܪܢܫܐ: ܟܕ ܚܕܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܢܐ ܒܗ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܪܢܫܐ ܒܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܦܠܓܐ ܒܪܢܫܐ. ܒܪܢܫܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܐܝܟܠ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܘܬܐ ܒܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܠܗ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܒܝܬܗ ܐܢܫ̈ܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܘܦܠܓܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܒܝܬܗ: ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܗ ܒܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܒܪܢܫܘܬܗ.

ܦܘܪܣܘܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ: ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܐܝܟܠܗ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܐ: ܟܕ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ: ܐܢܫܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܬ ܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܟܕ ܐܝܟ ܒܝܬ ܗܘ ܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗ: ܘܒܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܐܝܬ ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܐ ܠܗ: ܘܟܕ ܐܝܬ ܒܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܕܒܪܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܦܠܓܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܝܬ: ܘܐܝܟ ܒܝܬ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ.

ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܚܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܒܪܢܫܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܟܕ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ: ܘܒܝܬܗ ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܠܦܪܨܘܦܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܟܠܗ: ܟܠܗ ܘܟܠ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ: ܘܐܝܬ ܒܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ

ܦܬܟܐ ܕܡܢܝܗ ܡܫܘܚܠܦ.

ܠܗܘ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܚܪܝܐ ܟܝܣ ܕܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܝܠܦܐ ܒܢܝܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܐܒܐ ܕܩܝܡܐ ܗܘܐ: ܠܒܢܝܐ ܝܠܕܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ: ܒܫܡܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܟܠܝܗܘܢ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܝܠܕܐ ܗܘ ܝܘܡܐ. ܐܒܐ ܡܒܪܟ ܠܗܘܢ ܝܘܡܐ ܡܢ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܝܠܕܘܬܐ ܐܒܐ ܒܩܝܡ ܠܒܢܝܐ: ܒܫܡܐ ܕܩܕܝܫܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܒܬܘܠܬܐ: ܒܢ ܡܪܝܐ ܥܒܕ: ܘܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܘܟܐ ܒܗܝܢܐ ܘܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܒܥܝܢܐ: ܘܟܠ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܡܒܪܝܢܘܬܐ.

ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܬܘܒ ܠܡܠܦܢܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ. ܘܗܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܗ ܠܐ ܢܛܪ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܘܪܟܐ.

ܐܢܫܐ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܒܝܢ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܝܬܐ ܘܥܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܢܦܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ: ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܒܝܬ ܥܠܡܐ ܘܥܠܡܐ ܒܟܠ ܕܝܢܐ: ܐܝܟ ܒܬܪ ܕܝܢܐ ܘܕܝܢܐ: ܘܒܪ ܡܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܓܠܝܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ.

3. ܒܥܕܢ ܐܝܢ ܒܪܐ ܥܠܡ؟

ܫܘܒ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܒܐܝܟܢܐ ܘܟܠܗ. ܐܝܟ ܦܘܫ ܒܢ ܚܕܐ ܕܢܝܐ ܠܟܠ ܡܢܝܢ ܒܪܐ ܒܗ: ܕܟܠܐ ܦܘܪܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܒܗ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܟܠ: ܕܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܒܗ ܝܘܡܐ. ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܒܝܬ ܚܕܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܝܘܡܐ: ܗܠ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܒܢ ܐܝܟ. ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܫܒܝܥܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܬܘܒ ܠܥܠܡܐ

ܒܪ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ ܒܝܘܡܗ. ܐܝܟ ܟܠ ܦܝܫ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܡܘܡܢܝܢ ܕܟܠܐ ܟܠܗ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܟܠܐ: ܘܐܝܟ ܐܝܬ ܩܕܡ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܡܘܡܢܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ ܘܫܡܝܐ.

ܒܟܬܒܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܟܠ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܒܫܡܝܐ.
ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܝܢ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܒܪܝܬܐ: ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܦܘܪܫܢܘܬܐ ܒܝܢ ܐܪܥܐ ܘܫܡܝܐ ܘܥܠܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܦܠܓܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܢܝܢܐ.

ܒܪ ܐܝܟ ܐܟܠܐ ܒܪ ܗܕܝܟܢܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܟܠܐ ܝܘܡ ܝܠܦܢܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܐܝܟܢ. ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܗܕܝܟܢܐ ܘܡܢܝܢܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܦܘܪܫܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܢܐ. ܡܢ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܝܘܡܐ ܘܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܟܢ. ܕܟܠ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܒܝܘܡ ܝܠܕܘܬܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ.

ܐܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ: "ܗܘ ܕܒܪܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܢܝܢ ܒܪ ܝܘܡܐ: ܒܗ ܝܘܡܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܠܐ ܝܘܡܐ"، ܐܝܟ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܒܪ ܦܫܝܛ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ. ܕܟܠܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܒܪ ܝܘܡܐ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܘܝܘܡܐ: ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܒܪ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܒܪ "ܠܥܠܡ ܕܥܠܡܐ ܒܗ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ". ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܒܪ ܐܝܟ: ܒܗ ܟܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܥܠܡ ܕܐܝܟܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܒܪ ܝܘܡܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܗܘ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ.

ܡܘܡܢܝܢ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܐܝܟ ܒܪ ܝܘܡܐ: ܐܝܟ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܟܢ: ܒܗ ܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܗܘ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܟ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܒܪܝܬܐ ܝܘܡܐ: "ܐܝܬ ܠܥܠܡ ܕܥܠܡܐ: ܘܫܡܝܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ: ܘܥܠܡܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܥܠܡ: ܘܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ: ܘܐܝܟܢ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ ܒܗ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܥܠܡ،، ܠܗܘ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܚܪܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܢ: "ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ: ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ: ܘܟܠ

ܠܒܘܫܬܗ ܫܠܡܐ،،

ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܟܬܒܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܢܝ ܕܡܪ ܠܗ ܠܒܘܫ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܠܐ؟ ܐܡܪܝܗ ܩܘܦܢܐ ܦܪܨܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢܘܗܝ ܠܦܘܬܪܐ ܫܘܠ ܗܘܐ ܘܐܡܪܗ: ܐܘܦ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ. ܐܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܐܘܠܝܢܬܐ ܫܪܝܪܬܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܬ ܕܐܡܪܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܠܐܘܪܚܘܗܝ ܘܟܠܝܗܘܢ: ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܢܝܘܢ ܘܡܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ: ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪܬ ܠܐ ܐܡܪ ܕܐܡܪܬ ܠܗ: ܘܗܘ ܡܢܢܝ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܘܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܪܝܒ ܩܠܗܘܢ.

ܟܕ ܫܡܥܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܕܟܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܡܢܢܝ ܕܟܠܗ: ܐܢ ܗܘ ܡܢܢܝ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܐ. ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܒܕܡ ܡܫܬܥܐ ܡܢ ܒܢܝ ܩܕܡ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܐܢܬܬܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ. ܗܘܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫ ܗܘ ܡܢ ܫܡܥ: ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܢܢܝ ܕܗܘ ܡܢ ܒܢܝ ܐܢܫܐ. ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܟܠܗ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܐܝܬܝܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ: ܘܐܡܪܗ ܟܠ ܡܢܢܝ ܒܗ ܐܘܪܐ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ.

4. ܡܬܠܐ ܕܘܟܝܐ

ܐܢܫ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܒܢܝ ܦܪܫܐ ܐܡܪܗ: ܗܘܢܐ ܐܢܝ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܪܫܐ ܐܡܪ: "ܟܠ ܡܢܢܝ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܢܫܝ ܐܠܗܘܢ ܒܡܠܟܐ: ܗܘܢܐ ܐܘܦ ܐܢܫܘܢ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܐܠܗ،، ܟܕ ܐܝܬ ܒܒܝܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܩܘܦܢܐ ܦܪܫܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܡܠܟܐ "ܩܘܦܢܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ،، ܕܐܡܪܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܝ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܢܐ "ܠܒܘܫ ܐܢܫ ܕܢܝ ܟܠܗ ܠܟܠܗܝ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ،،

ܐܝܬܐ ܩܘܦܢܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܦܪܨܐ ܐܡܪܗ: ܕܟܠ ܕܟܝܢܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܢܝܐ ܦܪܫܝܐ ܠܗ. ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗ ܩܘܦܠ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܩܘܦܢܐ ܦܪܨܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܘܡܢܐ ܘܡܪܢܝܬܐ. ܐܘܦ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܕܗܘܢܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܝ ܠܡܠܟܐ. ܡܢ ܕܡܢܐ ܠܫܡܐ ܗܘܪܚܐ ܕܟܠ ܡܢܢܝ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܘܢ. ܟܠܫܘܡܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܗܘ ܐܝ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ: ܗܘ ܠܘܩܕܡܘܬܐ: ܗܐܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܘܡܢܡܘܬܐ: ܐܘܦ ܗܘ ܕܘܠܦܢܐ ܘܡܢܗܘܢܐ: ܗܘ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܘܪ ܐܢܫ ܕܗܘ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܠܫܘܒܚܐ: ܗܘ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܐܘܪ ܐܢܫ ܕܗܘ ܟܠܗܘܢ.

ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܩܘܦܢܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܟܠܝ ܐܡܪܗ ܕܐܘܪܚܬܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܐܡܪܗ: "ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܩܠܗܘܢ: ܐܢܫ ܕܗܘ ܟܠܡܢܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ. ܐܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܬܐ ܟܠܡܢܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܡܢܝܐ ܩܠܗܘܢ: ܐܝܬܐ ܠܐ ܐܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܘܪܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܦ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܡܢܝܐ ܗܘ ܗܘ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܦܪܫܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ. ܦܪܨ ܠܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܡܪܐ: ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܐܡܢܐ: ܐܢܫ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܢ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܩܠܗܘܢ.

ܐܡܪ ܐܢ ܗܘܢ ܡܘܦܩܢܐ ܘܡܘܡܢܐ ܦܪܨܝ ܡܘܗܒܐ ܠܡܫܘܘܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬܐ ܩܘܦܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܡܦܠܘܢܐ. ܫܡܥ ܐܢܫܝܦܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܡܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܦܪܨܐ: "ܡܢ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܡܪ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܡܘܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܢ: ܐܢܫ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܡܘܘܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܢܗ،،؟ ܐܢ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܒܗ ܫܡܥ ܗܘܡܘܢ: ܐܢ ܠܐ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܒܗ ܫܡܥ ܟܠܗܘܢ: ܡܠܟܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܡܢܢܝ ܠܗܘܡܘܘܡܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܬܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܩܘܦܢܐ ܟܠܫܘܡܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܗܘ ܟܠܡܢܐ ܐܘܪ ܐܢܫ ܕܗܘ ܗܘܡܘܦܢܐ: ܘܡܢܦܫܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܐܘܠ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܫܘܡܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܐܘܦ ܗܘ ܦܪܫܐ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܠܫܘܒܚܐ ܡܢܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܢܐ.

ܐܢܝ ܐܡܪܢܐ ܡܫܘܘܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܟܠܡܢܐ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܐܡܢܐ. ܐܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܦܪܨܐ ܟܠܗ ܫܡܥ ܘܗܘܦܟܐ ܡܢ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܘܪܚܝ ܟܠ: ܟܕ ܐܘܪ

ܐܗܐ ܡܟܬܒ ܚܘܒܐ ܣܓܝܐܐ ܠܗ ܢܫܐ ܗ̄ܘ ܗܐ ܐܡܬܐ.

ܐܗܐ ''ܩܪܝܢܐ ܕܝܘܠܦܢܐ'' ܡܚܘܝܢ ܓܠܝܐ ܦܝܫ ܣܦܪܐ ܕܝܫܘܥܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܘܠܡܢܐ. ܡܫܝܚܐ ܓܠܝܐ ܠܐ ܦܝܫ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܘܝܐ ܢܫܐ: ܐܦ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܕܫܘܝܐ ܦܝܫ ܡܫܘܠܡܢܐ ܗܘܐ.

ܒܠ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܐܗܐ ܩܪܝܢܐ ܡܫܘܕܥܐ ܠܝܗ ܚܕ ܝܘܡܐ ܠܗܘ ܡܟܬܒ ܕܢܫܐ ܡܘܡܝܢ ܚܕܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܡܬܐ. ܢܫܐ ܠܝܬ ܠܗ ܚܘܝܐ ܠܫܒܘܩܐ ܡܢ ܗܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܗܘ ܡܟܬܒ ܕܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܘ ܚܘܒܐ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܠܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܘ ܚܘܒܐ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܝܕܥܬ ܦܠܓ ܢܗܘܪܬܐ.

ܚܘܝܐ ܐܡܪܬܐ ܐܗܐ ܠܝܗ: ܕܢܫܐ ܓܠܝܐ ܠܐ ܫܠܝܡ ܡܢ ܐܡܬܐ ܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܒܗܘܬ ܚܕܝܪ ܕܝܢ. ܗܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܝܬ ܠܗ ܚܘܝܐ ܠܡܘܫܘܠܡܢܐ ܚܕ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܗܐ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ. ܐܦ ܠܐ ܫܘܐ ܕܐܡܬܐ ܡܘܫܘܠܡܢܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܗܐ ܦܘܪܩܢܗ. ܡܫܝܚ: ܟܡ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܠܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܒܫܘܠܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܝܢܐ: ܐܦ ܦܠܚܘܬܗ ܦܠܚܬܐ ܠܝܗ: ܐܢܫܐ ܕܗܘܝܢ ܚܕܝܪܐ ܠܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܗܐ ܡܢܐ ''ܩܪܝܢܐ ܕܝܘܠܦܢܐ'': ܦܠܚܬ ܡܢܐ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܠܐ ܡܟܬܒ ܠܗ ܐܡܪ: ܗܕܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܚܕ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܝܬ ܠܗ ܚܘܝܐ ܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܡܢܗ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܠܗܘܢ.

ܘܗܘܝܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܫܘܠܡܢܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܫܘܠܡܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܟܝ ܒܡܠܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܕܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܟܬܒܢܐ ܡܘܕܥܐ ܥܠܠ ܚܕ ܡܚܘܝܢ ܥܠܘܠܐ. ܕܡܫܠܡܢܗ ܥܡܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܘܠܡܗ ܕܐܡܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܢܫܐ ܕܟܠܗܐ ܗܐ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܦܟܐ ܒܟܠܘܟܐ ܠܗܝܡܢܐ ܕܫܘܡܗ ܡܫܡܫܗ. ܗܘܐ ܒܟܠܐ ܥܠܝܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܡܪܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܫܘܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܐܦ ܗܘ ܡܫܘܠܡܗ ܚܕ ܡܢܘ ܒܟܠܘܟܐ ܒܫܘܠܡܐ ܕܗܘܝ ܠܗܘܦܟܐ ܡܟܬܒܢܐ ܗܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܡܫܘܠܡܢܐ ܕܡܫܠܡܢܗ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܒܗܕܐ ܓܠܝܐ

ܕܗܘܝ ܢܦܫܠܬܐ ܚܘܟܡܗ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܗܘܝ ܒܫܘܠܡܗ ܡܢܘܬܗ ܡܢ ܐܡܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܐ ܡܫܘܠܡܢܘܬܗ: ܡܫܠܡܗ ܕܗܘܝ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܐ ܠܗܘܦܟܐ ܕܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܗ: ܗܘܐ ܢܫܐ ܕܓܠܝܘܬܗ ܒܡܟܬܒܗ. ܒܐܗܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܡܫܘܠܡܗ ''ܩܪܝܢܐ ܕܝܘܠܦܢܐ''.

5 ܫܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܠܘܝܐ

ܚܕ ܕܗܘܐ ܢܫܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܝܘܬܗ ܠܝܗ ܐܗܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܒܘܬ ܟܠܗ ܒܕ ܚܕ ܐܟܠܐ ܠܗܘܐ ܒܕ ܢܦܫܬ ܐܝܬܐ. –

ܚܕ ܢܘܫܐ ܐܢܐ ܚܘܠܝ ܚܕ ܫܡܐ ܘܠܘܡܐ ܚܛܝܬܐ ܚܛܝܬܐ ܒܠܝܢܐ ܩܕܡ ܝܫܘܥ ܠܘ ܚܛܝܐ ܠܚܛܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܘܠ. ܐܢܐ ܡܘܢܫܠܝ ܢܡܘܣܝ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܝ ܕܐܝܟܢ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܐܗܐ ܫܡܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܦܢ ܕܗܘܬ ܐܡܪܐ ܠܝ ܚܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܚܕ ܒܟܝܐ ܕܢܦܫܝ ܐܗܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܚܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܟܠܐ ܐܡܪܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܦ ܐܢܐ ܒܟܠܠܝ ܠܝܘܡܐ ܕܡܘܫܘܠܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܡܢ. ܐܝܬܐ ܒܕ ܡܫܝܚܝ ܡܫܠܡܢܗ ܚܝܢ ܗܘܐ: ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ ܚܕ ܡܢܝܢ ܡܫܠܡܢܗ ܠܡܫܝܚܝ: ܘܚܕ ܐܟܠܐ ܡܢ ܓܘܢܐ ܫܘܢܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܫܝܚܗ: ܠܐ ܡܫܘܚ ܠܗ: ܐܗܐ ܫܘܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܝܗ.

ܗܝܟܠܗ ܒܕ ܡܫܝܚܝ ܕܐܢܫܝ ܒܠܠܝ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܐܗܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܠ ܕܫܡܐ ܡܫܠܡܗ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܡܫܝܚܝ.

ܠܘܠܝ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝ ܐܗܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܐ ܝܫܘܥ ܘܡܫܝܚܝ ܡܫܘܚܝ ܠܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܝ ܕܫܠܡܝ ܐܡܫܝܚܗ ܠܐ ܡܫܘܚ ܠܗ ܐܗܐ ܫܘܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܝܗ. ܡܫܝܚܝ ܡܫܠܡܢܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܗ: ܫܡܫܢܗ ܚܠܦ ܕܡܫܝܚܗ ܘܡܫܝܚܗ: ''ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝ ܩܕܡ ܠܗ ܢܦܫܗ: ܐܝܬܐ ܐܢܐ ܒܝ ܡܫܝܚܝ ܠܡܫܝܚܗ ܟܠܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܘ ܓܝܪ.

6

ܘܓܢ̈ܒܐ ܕܟܐܦܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܘܬܒܐ ܒܠܘܗܝ. ܒܪܡܫܐ ܗܿܘ: ܐܢ ܦܪܩ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܕܘܟܬܐ:
ܘܫܕܪܗ ܒܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܕܐܬܐ ܩܕܡܝܗ ܐܠܘܗܝ: ܒܠܐ ܦܣܩܬܐ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ: ܘܐܬܝܐ
ܒܗ ܬܡܝܡܘܬܐ ܒܠܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ. ܐܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܐ ܢܠܒܫܘܗܝ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ:
ܐܝܟܐ ܒܗ ܐܚܝܢܘܗܝ ܕܒܝܬܘܬܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܕܐܬܝܐ ܩܕܡܝܐ ܡܢ. ܗܘܐ
ܚܕ ܡܢܝܢ ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܠܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܠܐܚܪܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܕܟܠ ܚܝܐ. ܐܢ ܩܕܡ
ܦܬܚܗ ܡܘܬܒܐ ܡܢ ܒܬܪ ܢܦܫܗ ܟܠܗ ܚܠܝܡܐ ܗܘ ܦܓܪܐ. ܐܢ ܩܕܡ
ܬܘܒ ܓܝܪ ܘܫܠܡܬ: ܟܠܗ ܦܠܚܐ ܘܚܕܝܐ ܟܠܗ: ܘܫܡܥ ܠܗ
ܦܬܓܡܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ,,,

ܐܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܐܬܐܡܪܬ ܐܡܪܗ: "ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܢܠܝܗ، ܕܗܘܐ ܐܡܪܢܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܫܡܥ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܗܘܐ، ܕܒܪܝܬܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܡܘܣܝܦܐ ܐܠܝܢ:
ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܡܘܒܠ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ,,.
ܗܝܕܝܢ ܟܕ ܐܬܩܪܝ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܕܡܟܬܒܢܐ ܠܡܘܣܝܦܐ. "ܐܝܟ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ! ܡܘܬܒܐ
ܡܢܝܢ ܚܠܦ ܐܢܬ ܟܠܗ؟ ܐܢ ܡܘܬܒܐ ܐܡܪܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ
ܟܠܗ؟ ܠܐܟܠܘܬܢ ܦܬܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܘܬܒܢܐ ܒܒܝܬܗ: ܘܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ.
ܡܘܬܒ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܦܠܚ ܐܟܚܕܐ ܩܕܡܝܐ؟ ܒܠܘܚܘܬܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܦܬܚܐ ܐܠܗܐ
ܡܘܬܒܐ: ܒܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܡܘܬܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܘܬܒܐ ܘܐܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܒܡܕܝܢܐ. ܐܝܟܐ
ܐܢ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܢܠܒܫ ܡܢ ܚܝܝܢ ܡܢ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܐ
ܘܡܠܟܐ: ܒܗ ܐܢܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ: ܘܡܢܝܢܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܟܠܐ
ܟܠ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ. ܠܐܟܡܐ ܡܢ ܦܪܝܩ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ: ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܦܪܝܩ
ܕܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܢܝܢ ܕܠܐܟܘܬܐ. ܕܫܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܬܡܝܡ ܒܢܝܢ: ܒܢܝܢ ܢܦܫܐ ܡܢ
ܡܢܡܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܒܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܦܪܝܩ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܡܢ ܐܟܚܕ ܒܡܘܬܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ
ܐܢܐ ܟܠܡܐ. ܐܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܢܐ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܗ: ܡܫܡܥܐ ܕܟܠܢܐ: ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܘܬܐ:
ܐܟܠܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܚܘܒܐ ܡܘܬܒܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܘܐܠܗܐ ܒܡܘܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܐܟܚܕܐ ܗܘܐ

ܐܢܐ ܒܠܐ ܐܝܬܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪܘܬܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ,,,
ܐܢܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܘܡܘܬܒܢܘܬܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܗ
ܟܠܗ ܐܡܪܘܬܐ. ܒܡܘܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܐ: ܗܘ ܒܠܐܟܘܬܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܢܝܢܐ. ܐܝܟܐ
ܡܢܠܟܘܬܗ ܘܡܢܝܢܗ ܒܠܐܟܘܬܗ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܒܝܬܐ: ܗܘܐ ܕܡܢܝܢܗ ܒܟܠ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܗܘܢ
ܒܝܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܢܝܢܗ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ: ܘܡܢܝܢܗ ܠܗܘܢܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܘܡܢܝܢܐ
ܒܝܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܟܠܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܟܠܐ
ܟܠܗ ܐܢܬ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܢܝܢܐ ܐܡܪܬܐ.
ܐܢܐ ܗܘܢܝܢ ܚܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܟܐ. ܒܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫ ܗܘܡܠܟܘܬܗ، ܟܠܗ ܟܠܐ
ܗܘ ܟܠܗ: ܐܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܢ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܘܒܠܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܠܡܘܬܒܢܐ ܕܒܠ ܚܕܐ.
ܐܢܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܟܠܐ ܡܘܬܒ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܗ.

ܩܪܝܢܘܬܐ ܡܐ ܠܒܐ

7. ܚܡ ܕܦܠܚܐ

ܐܢ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܬ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܪܫܬܐ ܗܘܬ ܢܘܗܪܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܢ: ܐܢܬ
ܒܗ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܐܟܠܐ ܐܡܪܘܗ. ܐܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢ ܚܕܐ ܒܢܝܢܬܐ
ܒܡܠܟܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܘܬ ܟܠܘܗ: ܚܠܡܐ ܒܠܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܬ: ܐܝܟܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܗܘܬ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܬ ܚܕܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܠܗܘ ܠܐܢܐ ܐܝܟܘܬܐ ܐܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܗܘܬ ܐܢܬܠܐ
ܐܡܪܘܗ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܘܬܐ ܒܗ ܦܠܚܐ ܗܘܬ ܗܘ ܒܟܠܐ ܐܡܪܘܢ.
ܚܕܐ ܡܠܟܬܐ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܦܪܫܬܐ ܦܪܫܬܐ ܐܟܚܕ ܗܘܦܪܫܬܐ
ܒܝܬܐ: ܗܘ ܡܠܟܬܐ ܦܠܚܘܗ ܐܟܚܕ. ܐܢܐ ܒܠܐܟܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܗ ܚܕܐ ܐܠܟܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ
ܘܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܕܗܘܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܗܘ ܟܠܐ ܒܢܝܢ: ܐܢ ܟܠ ܐܘܦ ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܒܡܢܝܢ.

ܚܕܐ ܩܛܬܐ ܕܐܦܠܛܘ ܡܘܡܕܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܦܩܬܐ ܠܒܢܝܬܐ ܒܗܕ ܐܝܕܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘܝܐ
ܐܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܩܝܛܐ ܕܦܠܛܘܒ.

ܫܘܪܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܪܘܬܐ ܠܫܪܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܕܫܘܟܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܝܬ ܐܢܫܝܢ
ܗܢܝܢ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܟܢܝ: ܐܝܟ ܬܝܢܐ ܠܫܝܪܝܬܐ. ܡܢܟܐ ܒܫܡܗ ܗܘܝܐ
ܚܠܝܢ: ܘܒܗܬܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܪܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܝ ܕܠܚܝܕܘܬܢ ܗܘܐ. ܗܕ ܡܢܠܟܐ ܡܢܗܝܟܐ
ܝܗܒܝ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܐܟܪܘܗܝ: ܟܕ ܗܕ ܗܘܡܠ ܡܟܫܝܢܐ ܘܦܠܛܝܗ ܫܢܝ ܡܘܡܕܢ
ܡܟܫܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܬܘܢ ܒܫܝܪܝܐ.

ܟܠ ܕܫܘܪܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܪܐ ܥܘܡ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܦܕܬܐ ܠܒܢܝܬܐ ܫܘܪܬܐ.
ܦܫܬ ܠܗ ܡܕܝܢ ܠܗ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܫܘܪܬܐ ܗܘܠ ܕܡܢܝܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ.

ܡܢܟܐ ܠܝ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܒ. ܡܘܡܕܢ ܦܫܬ ܟܐ ܢܒܢܟܝ ܡܘܕܝ
ܗܘܠܝܗ ܗܘܒ ܕܡܢܟܝ: ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘܚܡܝܬܐ ܕܟܠܝܐ ܕܟܘܬܐ ܟܘܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܢܒܢܟܝ. ܐܢ
ܒܐܬܟܝ ܟܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܦܬܢܐ ܒܪܟܬܐ ܒܗ ܢܫܒܐ: ܐܢ ܥܬܝܕ ܗܘܟܐ ܒܝܠ
ܦܠܢܝ. ܗܘܐ ܐܬܘܪܐ ܐܝܢܝܐ ܒܕܝܢܝܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܐ ܡܫܡܥܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ
[illegible] ܐܢ ܢܒܟܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܟܠ ܐܢ ܚܕܐ ܡܢܐܕܘܟܬܐ
[illegible] ܒܝܠ ܡܢܟܐ: ܐܢ ܢܬܟܝ ܕܠܘܟܐ ܦܠܟܐ ܒܟܠ
ܦܠܢ ܕܡܘܕܬܐ: ܠܠܒܐ ܒܝܠ ܦܫܢܐ ܠܢ ܡܢܬܐ: ܐܢ ܐܢ ܡܦܠܚܢܝ ܡܢܝܐ ܝܕܥܐ
ܒܡܦܩܢܐ ܠܠܒܐ ܒܝܠ ܟܠܟܝ ܢܟܠ ܡܢܟܐ ܕܢܡܢܢܡܬܐ. ܒܐܗܘܐ ܐܗܘ ܐܝܬ
ܟܕܐ ܡܢܢܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܐ ܗܘܝ ܦܟܝܐ ܕܡܢܟܐ.

ܐܟܗܐ ܡܘܒܪܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܦܠܝ ܢܡܟܬܐ ܦܠܝܐ ܘܗܘܟܐ. ܐܢ ܦܫܬ ܡܦܠܚܢܝ
ܠܗܘܢ ܦܫܟܢܬ ܒܝܠ ܦܪܟܝ ܡܢ ܟܕܐ ܡܟܝܐ ܘܦܬܡܟܬܐ. ܐܢ ܗܘܟܝ ܗܘܘ
ܟܠܒ ܕܐܬܟܘܦܝܐ ܕܡܪܘܦ ܒܝܠ ܫܘܟܝ ܗܘܘ ܒܡܟܐ ܡܢ ܡܟܝܐ ܕܥܒܝܕܐ ܡܢܐ.
ܡܟܗܠܢ: ܗܡܟܐ ܝܟܝܐ ܡܢ ܦܟܡ ܐܕܒܝܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܘ ܟܕܐ ܠܟܝܐ ܟܐ ܢܕܠܟܒ:
ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܘ ܦܠܝ ܟܠܐ ܒܟܒܝܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܕܒܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܕ ܟܝܬ.

ܗܘܝܬ ܕܫܒܐ ܕܡܐܬܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ

ܚܕܐ ܫܒܝܥ ܚܕܐ ܟܘܬܐ ܐܘܟܗ ܠܬܦܩܬܐ ܒܫܠܗܘܗ. ܒܡܝܕܗ ܡܢ ܫܠܗܘܗ
ܕܐܟܝ ܗܟܗ ܟܠܦ ܒܝܬܦܐܟܝ؟ ܫܠܗܘܗ ܠܡܘܡܕܟܗ: "ܟܕܐ ܒܕ ܐܡܟܠ ܗܘܡܢ
ܗܘܝ ܒܐܗܘܐ ܒܝܬܐ: ܐܒܕܝ ܗܘܒܐ ܡܢܝܟܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܒܠܝܐ ܦܟܝܐ ܫܢܝܕ: ܐܟܐ ܒܟܒܝ
ܕܝܬ ܟܘܬܐ ܒܗܘܦܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܘܒ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܬܐ ܒܦܢܝܬܐ. ܠܒ ܡܢ ܐܘܐ: ܒܫܝܬܐ
ܒܝܟܒܕ ܡܠܢ ܒܝܬܦܬ ܣܘܡܟܝܡܟܢ: ܐܝܟ ܬܦܢܝ ܡܢ ܐܟܢ ܡܘܡܝܬܐ ܡܬܠܬܢ.
ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܝܒܟܐ ܦܡܗ ܐܘܣܝܐ ܒܕ ܐܡܟܠ ܗܘܡܢ ܟܐܒܐ"

ܐܡܕܗ ܫܒܝܥ "ܫܠܗܝ ܦܘܠܦܠ: ܐܝܬ ܠܝ ܐܢܐ ܗܘܦܬܝ ܒܕ ܐܡܟܠ: ܡܟܢܕ
ܦܫܢܝ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܟܐ: ܡܟܝܐ ܒܝܬܦܐܟܝ ܒܟܝ ܒܡܫܡܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܫܢܫܝܬܐ ܒܐܟܘܐ
ܒܫܡܝܐ ܒܡܢܬܐ. ܒܡܢܐ ܕܢܒܢܝܠܬܝ ܟܐܒܐ ܗܘܕ ܗܘܒܐ ܒܝܠ ܗܘܢܐ ܟܦܘܒܗ"

ܫܠܗܘܗ ܠܡܘܡܕܟܗ: "ܐܟܢܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܒܐ ܒܫܟܝܐ ܗܦܠܝ ܫܠܗܝ؟ ܐܢ ܐܘܐ
ܡܒܕܝ ܒܘܦ ܗܠܝܗ ܒܗܘ ܗܘܕ ܡܘܒܝܐ ܒܝܠ ܟܒܗܝ ܠܗ ܐܘܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܘܒܝܬ
ܦܠܢܝ: ܐܝܟܐ ܒܘܒܟܐ ܗܘ ܡܝܒܝܐ ܦܫܟܝ ܒܒܝܢܐ ܒܒܝܐܡܟܘܬܐ"

ܗܘ ܐܘܐ ܠܡܘܦܒ ܫܒܝܥ ܠܡܘܡܕܟܗ ܒܐܘܐ ܐܗܘܢ: "ܒܟܝ ܢܦܟܝܐ ܒܝܬܦܐܟܝ
ܡܝܒܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܐ ܐܒܠܐܟܝ ܒܝܬ ܒܘܬ ܝܫܘܥܬܐ. ܡܦܢܝܡܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܢܟܠ
ܝܫܘܥܬܐ ܗܟܗ ܗܘܝ ܐܡܟܠ ܒܦܢܝܡܬܐ ܗܟܗ ܒܐܟܗܐ"

ܡܢ ܟܐܕ ܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܡܦܘܡܬܐ ܫܒܝܥ ܒܡܝܟܟܗ ܫܠܗܘܗ ܟܕ ܒܠܦܐܟܝܗ
ܠܡܟܗܟܗ ܠܗܕ ܒܝܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܡܘܒܢܗ ܟܕܐ ܟܦܘܬܐ [illegible]
ܒܟܕܐ ܣܝܠܢ ܒܘܬ ܝܫܘܥܬܐ ܒܬܦܡܟܗ ܒܝܬ.

---

8. ܕܐܝܢ ܕܢܕܪܝܢ ܠܗ ܝܫܘܥܐ

ܐܝܟܐ ܗܡܟܐ ܒܦܢܝܡܐ ܡܢܐ ܒܐܠܗܝ: ܗܡܟܐ ܐܘܫܢܬܐ ܦܟܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ

ܬܫܥܝܬܐ ܕܝܫܘܥ.

ܠܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ. ܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܝܗܒ ܕܡܕܢܚܐ ܐܠܗ ܘܡܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܝܗܒ ܕܝܫܘܥ ܐܠܗ ܘܕܝܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ. ܦܠܚܐ: ܠܟܗܢܐ: ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܟܠ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܩܕܝܫܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ.

ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܘܕܘܟܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܕܟܢܫܐ ܐܝܠܗ: ܩܪܝܒܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܘܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܐܬܚܙܝܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܟܠ ܩܪܝܒܐ ܘܡܩܪܒܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܝܟ: ܠܐ ܐܘܣܦܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܝܗܒܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܫܡܥܗ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ. ܟܕ ܦܠܚܐ ܠܐ ܩܝܡܝ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ: ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܠܗ ܡܬܓܘܝܐ ܠܦܠܚܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܝܗ: ܐܝܟ ܟܕ ܦܠܚܐ ܩܝܡܝ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ: ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܝܟ: ܦܠܚܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ. ܟܕ ܠܐ: ܕܫܡܝܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܗܘܐ. ܦܠܚܐ ܕܢܦܩ ܐܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܬܠܬ ܫܢܝܢ ܐܝܠܗ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܩܝܡܝ ܟܕ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ.

ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܠܗ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܕܟܢܫܐ ܐܠܗ ܠܟܘܠܗ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܢܢ. ܟܕ ܦܠܚܐ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܟܠ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܠܗ ܟܢܫܐ. ܗܘܐ ܟܘܠܝ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܩܕܝܫܬܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܦܠܚܐ.

ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܘ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܩܕܝܫܬܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ. ܟܕ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܟܠܗ ܩܕܝܫܬܐ ܗܘܝܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: (ܡܫܝܚܐ ܟܠ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܐܝܠܗ: ܕܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܠܟܘܠܗܘܢ ܕܗܘܐ ܩܕܝܫܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

ܗܘܐ ܚܕܟܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܕܐܢܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܟܠ ܡܕܝܢܬܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܡ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܕܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ. ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܟܠ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܗܘܐ

ܗܘܐ ܚܘܪܐ ܗܘܐ: ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܝܠܗ. ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘ ܠܩܪܝܒܐ: ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ ܟܠ ܫܡܝܐ ܟܠ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܩܪܝܒܐ. ܩܪܝܒܐ ܕܡܢ ܚܕܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܫܡܫܘܬܐ ܕܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܗ ܐܢܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢܘܬܐ. ܟܕ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܟܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

ܗܘܐ ܫܒܝܬܐ ܕܐ ܕܐ ܠܗ ܕܡܢ ܘܕܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܫܡܝܐ ܚܕܝܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܕܟܢܫܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ. ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ: ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܢܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܗܘܘ ܫܡܝܐ ܚܕܝܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܐܝܠܗ. ܐܝܟ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܚܕܝܬܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ (ܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܫܡܝܬܐ): ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܠܟܠܗ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ: ܕܗܘܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܐܢܐ.

ܟܠܗ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܬܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐ: ܘܕܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐ: ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܟܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ.

ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐ ܕܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܟܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܗ. ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܕܫܡܝܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ. ܟܕ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܗܘ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܘ ܦܠܚܐ. ܠܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܟܘܠܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܟܘܡܫܐ.

ܡܫܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ. ܚܕܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܩܪܝܒܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܠܗ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܘܕܘܟܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܗ ܕܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܩܪܝܒܐ ܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܐ. ܩܪܝܒܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܟܘܡ ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܩܪܝܒܐ ܫܡܝܐ. ܩܪܝܒܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܠܗܐ: ܕܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ

ܗܘܐ ܟܠ ܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܘܕܥܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܫܡܫܐ
ܘܡܫܪܝܐ ܠܐ ܐܬܦܠܓ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ. ܒܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܟܝܠ
ܕܦܪܝܫܘܬܗ ܐܝܟܢ: ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܟܬܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘ ܕܡܬܪܓܡܢܐ
ܘܕܫܘܚܐ ܘܐܝܠܝܢܐ ܘܟܢ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܫܡܫܬܐ ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ
ܘܡܬܚܡܬܐ ܕܫܘܚܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܡܢ ܗܝ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܡܬܚܘܬܗ ܡܘܦܠܚܢܐ
ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܫܡܫܐ. ܐܢ ܕܡܫܚܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܒܕܘܟܬܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܘ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܘܡܢ ܐܢܫ
ܐܢܐ ܠܝ ܐܢܐ ܠܡܘܬܗ: ܕܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܢܚܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ
ܡܢܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܫܡܫܐ ܕܡܬܚܬܐ: ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗܘܢ
ܡܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܐܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ. ܡܢܐ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܒܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܡܢܐ
ܦܠܚܝܐ ܕܡܬܚܡܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܡ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗ. ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܦܠܚܐ
ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܬܚܡܬܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܡܬܚܡܬܐ ܘܟܢ. ܐܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ. ܗܘܐ
ܡܦܪܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܡܢܐ ܒܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܒ ܕܡܬܚܡܬܐ.

ܡܪܕܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܝ ܡܕܡܪܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܗܘ
ܐܢܫܐ ܘܠܡܘܬܐ. ܗܘ ܐܚܪܝܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ.
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܡܢܐ: ܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܒܝ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܟܠ. ܘܡܢܐ ܡܕܡܪܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܢ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܬܚܡܬܐ ܐܢܫ ܟܠܗ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܘܡܬܚܡܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘ. ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫ ܦܠܚܐ
ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܟܠ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ.
ܡܕܡܪܬܐ ܒܝ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܟܢ ܦܠܚܝܐ. ܐܢܫܐ
ܘܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ. ܡܕܡܪܬܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ
ܠܡܕܒܪܐ: ܟܠ ܗܘ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ
ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ: ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܕܡܪܬܗ.

ܡܦܠܚܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ. ܐܢܫܐ

ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܦܠܚܝܐ: ܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ
ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ: ܗܘܐ ܠܝ ܡܢܐ ܡܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܟܠܗ ܐܝܟܢ.
ܐܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܟܘ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ:
ܐܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ.

9. ܕܐܢܫ ܒܟܠ ܕܡܘܕܥܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ

ܫܡܫܬܐ. ܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܐܢܫ
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ. ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܢܫ.
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܟܘ ܘ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ. ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܗ
ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܒܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܒܝ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ. ܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܐ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܘ ܒܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܢ.
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܘܐܢܐ ܒܝ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܒܝ ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܠܗܘܢ
ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ.
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܐܢܫܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܘܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ
ܐܝܟܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܐܢܫ ܒܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ. ܐܢܐ ܕܐܢܫ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܟܠ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܢܐ ܕܦܠܚ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ
ܐܢܫ ܕܐܢܫ ܟܘܢ: ܘܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ.
ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘ ܒܟܠ ܗܘܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ. ܘܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܐ

[illegible]

[illegible] 1798 [illegible]

10. [illegible]

[illegible]

ܕܬܠܡܝܕܘܗ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܘܫܩܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܫܢܐ ܣܘܪܝܝܐ. ܘܩܪܝ ܡܫܚܬܐ ܕܐܢܬܐ
ܡܘܠܕܢܘܬܗ ܗܠܝܗ ܝܬܝܪܐ ܠܡܘܫܚܠܦܝܗ ܗܘܐ ܝܗܒܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܒܢܝ ܒܩܘܒܠܐ. ܒܫܢܬܐ
1807 ܡܠܠܝܬܐ ܒܟܬܒܬܐ ܦܘܪܢܣܗ ܝܗܒ ܗܘܐ ܠܦܘܫܩܐ ܗܘ ܠܓܢܝܙܐ.

ܝܕܥܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܡܦܠܓܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܠܐܝܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܬܠܡܝܕܘ: ܗܕܟܐ ܗܘܝܐ
ܡܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܡܘܬܘܬܐ. ܡܛܠ: ܨܘܪܬܐ ܦܬܟܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܟܝܦܐ: ܐܝܟ ܝܕܥ ܕܐܡܪܬܐ ܠܐ ܨܒܝܢ
ܦܬܟܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܡܘܦܠܝܫܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܕܝܚܒܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܬܠܡܝܕܘ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ
ܓܘܠܐ ܡܦܘܫܩܬܐ ܠܐ ܨܘܪܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܦܬܝܚ ܕܘܝܩܐ ܠܘ ܝܠܦܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܬܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ: ܘܐܘܦ ܗܘ ܫܝܢܐ ܡܦܫܩܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܡܢܝܐ ܓܘܠܐ ܦܬܟܐ ܚܘܡܕܢܘܬܐ
ܡܢ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ. ܡܫܝܚܬܐ ܕܬܠܡܝܕܘ ܕܦܝܠܘܣܘܦܘܬܐ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܘܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܦܬܟܐ
ܦܬܟܘܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܐܚܪܢ ܡܢ ܐܝܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

ܬܠܡܝܕܘ ܚܘܒܬܐ ܕܝ ܦܪܨܐ ܕܡܕܘܪܬܐ ܡܛܝܬܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܦܟܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ. ܗܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܓܘܠܐ
ܠܐ ܢܘܚ ܠܟܠܗ. ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܬܠܡܝܕܘ ܒܐܚܪܢ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܬܚܘܢܝܗ ܡܢܐ
ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܬܠܡܝܕܘ ܓܘܠܐ ܠܐ ܦܝܫ ܒܕܝܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܠܟܠܗ.
ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܠܐ ܕܬܠܡܝܕܘܬܗ ܐܚܪܢ ܡܦܠܓܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܬܘ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܠܝܠܘܦܘܗܝ ܐܢ
ܓܘܠܐ ܠܐ ܦܬܟܝ ܚܕܝܘܬܐ ܕܠܝܠܝܐ ܕܐܝܬܝܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܦܬܟܝ ܡܘܕܥܐ ܕܟܬܒܐ
ܘܡܘܕܥܝܢܐ ܘܡܘܕܝܢܐ ܕܦܬܟܐ.

11. ܐܠܦܬܐ ܘܒܝܬܐ ܕܟܬܝܒܐ

ܡܠܟܢܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܝܠܦܬ ܠܗܘ: ܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܬܕܡܝܢܬܐ ܓܘܠܐ ܟܠ ܗܘܢܐ
ܘܩܪܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܓܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܝܗܒ ܠܝܠܦܬܐ ܦܬܟܐ ܐܠܦܬܐ ܕܝܗܒܬ
ܠܟܬܒܬܐ ܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ.

ܝܕܥܐ ܝܬܝܪܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܬܝܒܬܐ ܕܝܕܥܬܐ ܘܟܠܬܐ ܠܝ ܗܘܐ ܐܘܚܕܢܐ
ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܠܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ ܐܢܫ ܐܢܫܐ. ܡܚܫܒܬܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܝܬܝܪܬܐ
ܡܢ ܝܬܝܪܬܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܕܘܝܩܐ ܡܢܐ. ܦܘܫܩܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܐܝܬܐ
ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܦܬܟܐ ܡܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܢܘܬܐ. ܕܝܕܥܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܢܐ ܟܬܝܒܐ
ܐܝܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܕܦܬܟܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܘܦܠܓܝܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ
ܝܕܥܬܐ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ. ܡܠܟܐ ܐܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܝܠܦܬ ܕܦܬܟܘܬܐ ܠܗܘ. ܗܠܟܬܐ ܕܝܠܦܬܐ:
ܕܟܬܒܐ: ܐܝܬܐ: ܝܕܥܬܐ: ܨܘܪܬܐ: ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܝ ܐܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܕܡܝܢ ܡܠܟܐ
ܕܝܘܐ ܕܝܕܥܬܐ ܘܟܠܬܐ. ܝܕܥܬܐ ܓܘܪܐ ܕܠܦܘܬܐ ܦܬܟܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܘܦܬܚܢܐ
ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܗܕܟ ܕܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ.

ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܡܠܟܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܬܝܒܬܐ ܝܠܗ ܗܝ ܡܘܦܬܚܢܘܬܐ
ܕܟܬܒܐ ܠܗ ܠܝܠܦܬܐ ܕܩܘܡܐ. ܡܛܠ: ܐܢܐ ܕܩܘܡܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܝܗܒ ܦܠܓܬܐ
ܘܕܡ: ܘܦܝܫܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܘܫܚܠܦܬܐ ܒܠܘܦܬܐ ܕܝܕܥܬܐ. ܐܢܐ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܐܝܬܐ
ܐܘܚܕܢܐ ܕܐܘܟܠ ܠܗ ܠܡܕܡܝܢܬܗ ܕܒܚܕܐ ܠܟܠܬܐ ܒܠܐ ܚܘܫ ܕܝܠܦܬ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܠܗ ܠܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ.

ܒܠ ܡܢܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܘܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܓܘܠܐ ܡܢܐ ܦܬܟܝ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܐܢܐ
ܐܝܟ ܨܘܪܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ ܠܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܕܥܬ. ܝܠܦܬܐ ܝܕܥ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܨܘܪܬܐ ܝܗܘܐ: ܕܟܬܒܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܐܘܦܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܘܫܡܫܬܐ
ܗܘ ܡܠܟܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܝܠܦܬܐ ܘܝܠܦܬܐ. ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ
ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܦܬܟܝܬܐ ܕܗܘ ܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ ܡܕܡܝܢܬܐ: "ܠܐ ܚܙܝܬ ܒܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܒ ܡܫܡܫܢ:
ܕܒ ܝܗܒܠܝ ܒܚܡܫܐ ܠܡܬܒܘܬܢ: ܕܒ ܐܘܠܝ ܕܒܘ. ܒܐܚܪܝܬܗ ܐܢܝ ܚܘܘܐ
ܕܐ ܩܪܝܠܝ: ܐܢܝ ܚܦܝܪܐ ܕܐ ܒܫܝ. ܠܡܬܒܘܬܢ ܒܠܐ ܚܘܫ ܒܣܒܪܬܐ: ܠܒܘܫ
ܒܠܐ ܗܡܘܡ ܦܫܠܘܡܬܐ".

12. ܦܠܚܘܬܐ

ܟܦܠܘܬܐ ܡܟܢܫܢ ܕܠܗ ܐܪܥܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܘܡܫܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܘܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܠܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܚܘܫܒܢ ܡܕܘܟܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܗ ܒܗ ܢܒܠܝ ܡܫܘܕܥܢ ܘܠܡܟܬܒܢ. ܝܢ ܡܕܘܟܐ ܟܦܢܐ ܗܠܝܗ: ܐܘܦ ܚܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܟܦܝܚܘܬܐ. ܒܘܗ ܐܝܗܐ ܟܠܢܝܠ ܕܝܠܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܟܠܟܐ ܕܡܘܒܠ ܕܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܠܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܡܕܒܝܢ ܐܝܢ ܟܠܝܠ ܦܝܫ ܕܒܝܬܐ: ܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܕܟܠܢܐ ܣܓܝܐܬܐ ܗܢܐ. ܕܠܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܕܫܒܐ ܦܪܝܫ ܕܒܢܬܐ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܗܠܗ ܠܗ ܣܒܝܢ ܟܠܝܠ ܟܠܢܫ ܠܡܕܒܪܘܗ ܐܝܬ ܒܗܘܢ ܕܒܝܬܐ: ܘܟܠܢܫ ܠܡܫܘܕܥܢܐ ܒܗܘ ܡܕܒܝܢ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܡܫܘܕܥܢܐ ܘܡܟܬܒܐ ܗܘܝܢ.

ܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܠܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܟܠܢܐ ܒܐ ܟܠܒܝ ܠܡܫܘܕܥܢܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ: (ܦܠܚܝ ܟܠܝܠ ܗܝ ܠܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܗܘܘ ܡܫܘܕܥܢܐ.) ܐܘܦ ܗܠܝܢ ܘܠܘܚܐ ܟܠܝܠ ܠܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܕܘܟܐ ܠܒܝܬܘܬܐ: ܐܘܦ ܝܢ ܠܐ ܢܒܠܝ ܠܗ ܡܟܢܫܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ. ܕܟܠ ܟܠܢܐ ܡܫܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ: ܘܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܕܣܓܝܐܬܐ ܦܪܫܐ ܗܢܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܒܚܘܬܐ: ܘܟܠ ܟܠܢܐ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܦܪܫܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܠܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܦܘܫܐ ܘܡܕܘܟܢܐ: ܟܠܝܠ ܗܘܟܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܐ ܟܒܫܝܢ ܗܝ ܕܡܠܝ ܐܝܟ ܐܘܠܝ ܕܫܘܦܝܢ: ܘܡܟܘܫ ܡܢ ܐܝܗܐ: ܟܠܝܠ ܕܡܠܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܟܢ ܟܠܢܫ ܠܡܫܬܘܝܐ ܐܘܦ ܒܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬܝܐ.

ܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܠܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܟܠܢܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܠܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܝܬܒܘܬܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܗܢܐ ܡܕܘܟܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܫܬܘܝܐ. ܝܢ ܢܝܫܐ ܝܬܒܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܘ: ܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܗ ܡܠܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܢܫܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܝܢ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܢܐ: ܡܠܝ ܒܗ ܦܠܚܝ ܕܡܦܪܫܐ ܠܘܬܐ. ܝܢ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܐܦܪܫܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܝ ܡܕܘܟܐ ܕܣܓܝܐ. ܟܠܟܐ ܠܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܕܠܗ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܠܐܬܪܘܬܐ: ܕܐܝܟ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܠܡܬܠܒܘܫܐ ܠܘܚܐ ܘܫܘܚܠܦܐ ܒܟܘܠܗ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܝܬܝܪܐ: ܕܐܝܗܐ ܐܝܗܐ ܦܪܫܐ ܗܢܐ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܡܢ ܠܡܫܘܕܥܢܐ ܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܕܠܗ: ܘܚܘܫܒܢ ܦܪܫܐ

ܗܠܝܗ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ: ܘܠܐ ܗܢܐ ܝܕܥܟܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܐܝܢ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܕܡܫܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܟܬܒܢܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܝܠܗ ܢܦܠܝ ܗܘܘ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܠܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܘ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ: "ܐܝܬܠܝ ܐܝܠܗ ܐܢܫ ܐܝܬܠܐ ܕܗܘ ܕܐܝܠܗ ܒܝ ܝܬܒ ܝܘܡܐ: ܗܕܟ ܝܕܥܝ ܟܦܢܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܘܝܕܥܢܐ"، ܡܟܢܫܢܐ ܕܐܝܗܐ ܐܝܟܢ: ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢ ܦܘܫܐ ܕܡܠܐ ܕܫܒܩܝܗ ܠܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܦܪܫܐ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܕܝܬܒܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܬܠܐ ܗܠܝܗ: ܐܝܟܐ ܝܢ ܦܪܫܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܘܗܘܝ ܐܝܠܗ. ܒܠܝܡܘܢ ܡܟܠܟܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܬܠܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܒܘܗ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܡܫܒܚܬܐ: "ܗܕܟ ܕܗܘܐ ܒܐ ܡܕܝܢܦ ܗܦܘܟܐ ܕܗܘܦܢܬܐ:) ܘܒܘܟ ܡܕܘܟܝ ܗܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܟܡܕܘܗ. ܘܫܢܬܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܐܦܫܪܬܐ: ܫܢܝܦܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܝܦܐ ܕܗܠܝܢ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܐܝܬܠܘܗ ܒܐ ܟܠܝܢ ܠܟܘܬܐ: ܟܝܘܠ ܦܫܘܠܬܠܘܗ ܒܐ ܕܒܝܫܝܢ. . . .
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܠܒܫܠܗ ܐܘܪܝܫܘܢ: ܠܐ ܗܕܟܢܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܕܒܬܠܘܗ. . . .
ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܫܒܩܝܢ ܕܟܒܪܐ ܒܕܘܠܬܘܢ. . . ܘܠܟܢܫܬ ܒܐܝܫܘܬܘܢ: ܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܝܟ ܟܫܝܪܘܢ ܘܠܟܫܘܪܘܢ"

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܗܘ ܫܡܥܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܢܝ ܗܢܐ: ـ

1. ܗܘܝܢ ܗܡܟܢܐ ܒܟܠܝܢܐ. ܕܠܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܘܬܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܗܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܠܐ ܕܝܬܒܘܬܐ: ܕܝܘܗ ܒܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܠܡܫܘܕܥܢܐ ܐܟܠ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܕܝܬܒܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܝܕܥܢܐ ܘܡܕܘܟܝܢܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܒܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܘܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܠܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ.

2. ܗܘܝܢ ܗܡܟܢܐ ܡܢ ܘܠܐܢܐ ܚܕܢܐ. ܗܝ ܠܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܕܝܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܝܢ ܗܘܢܐ ܠܗ ܒܗ ܕܦܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܟܠܐ ܐܟܠ ܟܠܒܘܢ: ܦܠܚܝ ܕܝܘܗ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܐ ܐܘܠ. ܕܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܚܝܝܐ ܗܢܐ ܠܡܕܘܟ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܢܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܐܘܫܪܐ ܐܝܬܠܐ ܗܘܘ ܠܡܟܬܒܐ ܠܗ ܠܐ ܕܝܬܒܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐ ܗܠܝܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܪܫܐ ܗܠܝܢ. ܐܘܦ ܡܢ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܗܘܦܐ ܟܠܝܠ ܠܟܠܝܗ.

3. ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ. ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܡܬܦܢܐ ܥܠܗ: "ܚܕܐ ܗܡ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ. ܘܚܕܐ ܕܐܘܡܬܐ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܕܐ". ܠܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܒܢܝܬܐ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܥܠܗ: ܡܢܟܘܬܐ ܚܕ ܡܢܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܢܐ.

4. ܫܠܘܡ ܗܡܠܟܬܐ ܐܠܗܝܬܐ. ܦܠܘܚܘܢ ܢܘܗܪܬܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܗܘܢܐ: "ܠܟܐ ܕܒܪܐ ܒܢܝܐ: ܐܠܗܐ: ܘܦܘܫܐ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܒܠܘܚܝ". ܡܕܒܪܐ: "ܒܫܠܘܡ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܝ". ܡܕܒܪܐ ܒܐܝܕܐ ܥܠܗ: "ܫܘܒܐ ܠܐܠܗ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܒܢܝܐ ܒܠܟܐ: ܗܒܒ ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܚܘܝ ܠܐܠܗܘ". ܗܘ ܒܢܝܐ ܕܠܟܐ ܡܘܦܠܐ ܥܡܐ ܐܢܝܐ ܠܟܬܒܐ.
ܒܗ ܦܫܝܛܘܬ ܕܗܐ ܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ ܥܠܗ ܒܝܫܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ.

13. ܡܢܘ ܦܠܚ؟

ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܥܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܐܢܐ ܠܝ ܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܒܗ ܟܠܗ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ. ܠܝ ܒܠܡ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܐܢܐ ܦܠܚܐ: ܒܗ ܟܠܗ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܘܦܠܚܐ. ܦܠܚ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܠܦܠܚܐ: ܦܠܚܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܠܝ ܡܢܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܝ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܠܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܡܫܟܚܝܢ: ܟܠܐ ܘܦܠܚܐ ܒܗ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܟܠܐ ܠܦܠܚܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܦܠܚܐ: ܘܒܗ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ. ܒܝܘܡܐ ܒܠܡ ܥܒܝܕܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܠܦܠܚܐ: ܒܗ ܒܠܡ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܢ.
ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܒܢܝܐ ܘܦܠܚܐ ܠܝ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܘ ܒܫܒܝܠ ܠܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ: ܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܘܡܕܒܪܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ. ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܥܠܗ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܠܝ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ: ܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܒܡܫܟܚܝܢ ܠܗ ܟܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܬ ܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ.
ܗܘܝܐ ܠܦܠܚܐ ܕܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܦܠܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܦܠܚ "ܐܢܫܐ

ܒܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܟܠܐ ܕܦܠܚܝܢ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܘܦܠܚܝܢ ܘܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܐ". ܘܦܠܚ ܐܢܐ ܠܝ ܦܠܚܐ ܒܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܕܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܥܠܗ ܒܝܬܐ ܘܗܘܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܗܘܝܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܒܦܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܦܠܚܢܘܬܐ. ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܠܝ ܦܠܚܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܝ ܐܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ. ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܐ ܠܝ ܐܢܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܘܡܫܟܚܢܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܥܠܗ ܒܗܝܢ ܟܠܐ ܠܦܠܚܢܐ ܘܦܠܚܐ ܠܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܝ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܒܡܫܟܚܢܐ: ܕܟܠܐ ܥܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܝ ܐܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܘܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܒܦܠܚܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܠܝ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܟܠܗ.

ܒܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ: ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܡܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ. ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܥܠܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܕܦܠܚܢܐ: ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܦܠܚܢܐ. ܕܟܠܐ: ܕܦܠܚܐ ܥܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܟܚܢܘܬܐ. ܒܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܥܠܗ: ܠܝ ܥܠܗ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܐܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ.

ܐܢܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܕܒܪܝܢ ܥܠܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܘܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܦܠܚܢܐ ܟܠܐ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ: ܘܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܒܦܠܚܢܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ. ܕܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܒܗ ܟܠܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܝ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܢ ܟܠܐ: ܐܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܗܘ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܠܝ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܥܠܗ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܟܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܘܡܫܟܚܢܐ. ܕܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ. ܐܢܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܥܠܗ ܗܘ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܐܢܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܘܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܠܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܢ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܘܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܝ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܠܗ ܡܢ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܘܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܠܗ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ: ܕܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܟܠܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܕܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ. ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ

ܐܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܒܘܫܗܪ ܦܠܫܛܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܚܕ ܐܠܦܐ: ܕܡܘܪܒܝܐ: ܘܡܥܕ-ܐܚܪܢܐ ܘܢܐ.
ܕܡܠܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܪܒܥܝܢ ܫܢܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗܘܢ: ܘܗܘܝܠܗ ܐܚܕ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܩܛܠܐ.

ܡܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ. ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܒܐܚܕ ܝܘܡܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܚܡܫܐ ܡܪܕܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܝܬܐ ܕܠܐ ܡܘܕܥܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ. ܐܚܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܡܫܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܢܫܐ: ܡܠܟܐ ܦܠܫܛܝܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ.

ܐܚܕ ܡܢ ܢܫܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܠܗ: "ܩܘܡ ܐܢܬ ܠܘܟ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢ: ܕܒ ܫܢܝܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܩܪܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ"? ܡܠܟܐ ܦܠܫܛܝܢ: "ܐܢܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܝ ܫܢܬܐ ܒܝܬܐ. ܕܐܢܐ ܫܢܝܐ ܡܘܫܟܠܝ ܒܟܠܢܫܐ: ܘܐܡܪܐ: ܘܡܢܘܚܐ: ܗܝ ܟܠ ܡܘܫܟܚܝ ܒܝܬ ܫܡܫܐ"، ܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܟܢ: "ܐܢܐ ܕܝܢ ܦܠܫܛܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܗܝ ܕܝܘܡ: ܐܢܫ ܦܠܫܛܝܢ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܕܡܝܬܐ ܠܡܫܪܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܟܠ ܕܫܡܫܐ ܕܡܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܝܡ ܦܘܡ. ܐܢܐ ܕܝܘܡ ܡܫܬܒܩ ܟܠ ܢܫܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܢܫܐ: ܘܐܡܪܐ: ܘܡܢܘܚܐ ܟܠܗ ܩܘܡ ܡܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܫܡܫܐ".

ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܡܫܬܒܩ ܠܗ ܠܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܟܠܗ ܫܡܥܝܢ ܠܡܫܒܘܩܘܬܐ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܐ.

14. ܦܠܛ ܠܗ ܕܠܒܘܟ

ܟܕ ܦܠܛ ܡܢ ܕܒܝܬܘܟ ܐܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܦܠܛܝܢ ܠܗ ܦܘܩܕܢܘܟ.
ܦܠܛ ܠܗ ܕܠܒܘܟ. ܐܢܫ ܕܝܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܟ ܕܠܒܘܟ: ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘ ܦܘܩܕܢܘܟ ܦܠܛ ܠܗ ܕܠܒܘܟ. ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ. ܐܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܚܕ ܡܫܬܒܩ ܒܗ ܫܡܫ ܦܘܡܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܢ ܕܠܒܘܟ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܘܩܕܘܟ ܒܗ ܫܡܫ ܦܘܡܐ. ܐܚܪܢܐ ܦܘܩܕܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܠܐ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܢ ܕܝܘܡ ܒܗ ܡܠܟܘܬ ܡܢ

ܐܫܬܘܕܥܬܐ: ܗܕܟ ܒܗ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܬܒܩ ܠܦܠܛܢܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܒܗܘܢ ܕܐܫܬܘܕܥܬܐ
ܘܠܡܘܬܐ ܕܫܘܒܩܢܐ ܕܐܫܬܘܕܥܬܐ ܡܠܟܐ.

ܟܕ ܦܠܛܘܢ ܡܢ ܕܒܝܬܘܟ ܠܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܗ ܗܘܝܘܟ ܗܘܝ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܫܬܡܥܐ: ܐܢ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܟ ܕܫܡܫܐ ܕܠܒܘܟ. ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܬܒܩ ܟܠܗ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܟܠܗܘܢ ܦܠܛܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܫܡܫܘܟ. ܐܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ ܟܠ ܡܘܫܟܚܘܟ ܡܫܬܒܩܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ. ܡܝܬ ܟܠ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܘܫܟܚܘܬܗ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܫܬܡܥܘܟ. ܐܢ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܒܫܡܫܐ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܒܠܒܐ ܒܗ ܫܡܥܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܘܫܟܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ. ܡܝܬ ܕܦܠܛܘܬܐ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܘܟ ܒܗ ܠܗ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܬܒܩܘܟ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܗܘ: ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܚܕܐ
ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܠܦܠܛܢܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ.

ܟܠܢܫ ܒܗܘ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܗܘܝܘܬܐ: ܗܕܟ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ:
ܘܒܠܒܐ ܡܫܬܒܩ: ܒܦܘܩܕܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܘܡܢܐ: ܐܢܫ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܒܡܫܬܒܩܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܠܒܟܠܗܘܢ
ܗܘ ܡܫܬܡܥܐ ܕܫܡܫܘܟ. ܩܘܡ ܗܘܝܐ? ܗܕܟ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܫܡܫܐ ܡܘܫܟܚܘܬܗ
ܐܝܟܢ ܒܗܘܝܐ ܗܘ ܕܟܠܗ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܘܗܘܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܒܡܫܬܡܥܘܬܐ: ܐܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܗ ܐܝܟܢ
ܡܘܫܟܚܘܬܐ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܗ ܡܫܬܒܩܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܢ: ܐܢܫܐ ܒܐܚܪܢܐ
ܐܝܟܢ ܠܟܠܗ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܐܢܫ ܕܝܢ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܒܦܠܛܢܐ ܐܝܟܢ.

ܟܠܢܫ ܒܗܘ ܐܝܟܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܫܬܒܩܐ ܘܦܠܛܘܢ: ܕܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܗ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܗ ܐܢܫ
ܐܚܕ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܚܪܢܗ ܘܟܠ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ. ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܫܬܒܩ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ
ܐܢܫ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ: ܒܝܬ ܫܡܫ ܐܚܕ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܠܦܠܛܢܐ ܒܐܝܟܢ ܐܫܬܡܥ: ܕܒ
ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܝܐ.

ܗܘ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܫܬܒܩ ܐܝܟܢ ܦܠܛܢܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܬܒܩܘܬܗ:
ܘܐܝܟܢ ܘܦܠܛ ܫܡܥܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܐܚܕ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܦܠܛܘܬܐ ܕܫܡܫ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ:
ܘܡܫܬܒܩܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܫܡܫ ܗܘܝܐ. ܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܦܘܩܕܗ ܐܚܪܢܐ
ܦܠܛܝܢ ܠܗ ܦܘܩܕܢܗ ܘܡܫܬܒܩܗ ܗܘܝܗ ܐܚܕ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܟܠ ܡܫܬܒܩܢܐ: ܒܦܠܛܐ

[illegible]

15. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1776.

---

16. ܚܐܪܘܬܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܩܘܡܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܡܫܘܘܚܐ ܡܢ ܦܘܠܚܢܘܬܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܝܬ
ܫܦܝܪܘܬܐ ܘܡܬܪܒܝܢܘܬܐ. ܕܩܘܡܐ ܒܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܫܢܝܐ ܣܘܓܐܐ: ܘܒܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ
ܠܒܝܬܐ: ܘܗܘܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܚܪܢ ܠܐ ܡܟܘܢ ܠܒܝܬܐ. ܘܗܕܐ ܡܬܚܫܒ
ܐܝܟ ܗܝ ܕܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗܝܢ: ܒܘܬ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܢܒܘܥܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܠܗܐ
ܕܡܟܪܣܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܗܡ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܐܝܢܫܐ: ܣܒܪܢܐ ܓܘܢܐ ܡܢ ܩܠܝܬܐ ܕܦܪܝܫܝܐ ܗܝ ܦܠܚ
ܡܦܩܬܐ: ܘܗܘܢ ܠܠܒܒܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܐܝܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܦܘܪܫܐ ܡܢ ܟܢܫܐ. ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܡܬܒܪܟܝܢ: ܡܠܟܐ: ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܬܒܪܟܬܐ ܡܢܗܘܢ:
ܘܡܢ ܠܟܒܝܫܝ ܫܘܦܪܐ: ܘܡܢ ܚܣܝܐ ܟܘ ܫܢܝܐ ܕܗܘܬ. ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܘܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ
ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܚܝܝܐ ܕܡܬܪܒܝܢ. ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܦܪܢܣܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܡܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢܝܗ ܒܝܫܘܬܐ
ܕܫܦܝܪܘܬܐ ܘܡܬܪܒܝܢܘܬܐ: ܘܡܢ ܫܘܝܐ ܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܚܕ ܐܢܫ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܗ
ܘܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ. ܚܕܘܬܐ ܕܡܬܚܕܬܐ ܘܠܝܬܐ ܡܢܗ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܟܠ ܐܚܪܐ:
ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܫܦܝܪܬܐ ܡܢܗ ܗܡ ܐܢܫܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܚܕܟܡܐ ܕܡܠܦܢܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܘܘܚܐ ܡܢ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܕܫܦܝܪܘܬܐ:-

ܐܢܫ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܒܚܝܐ ܡܢ ܝܕܥܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ: ܕܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܫܦܝܪܬܐ
ܡܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܠܒܝܒܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ: ܟܕ ܡܬܚܒܪܐ ܡܢܗ ܡܢ ܢܦܠ ܟܠܗ.
ܫܦܝܪܘܬܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܡܢ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ: ܒܢܫܐ ܫܠܝܡܐ ܡܟܘܢ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ
ܚܝܐ: ܐܝܬ ܟܠܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܒܢܫܐ ܣܒܪܐ ܟܕܡܐ ܡܟܘܢ. ܐܢܫܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܡܢ
ܗܘܝܬ ܟܐ ܕܘܠܬ ܘܟܠܐ ܝܕܥܐ. ܝܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܕܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܫܦܝܪܬܐ ܟܕܐ ܡܢܗ
ܡܢܗ ܡܢܐ: ܘܡܢ ܢܦܠ ܣܒܪܐ ܡܬܠܒܒ ܒܫܘܒ ܟܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܢܘܪܐ
ܦܠܚܝܢ. ܘܢܦܩ ܡܢ ܒܟܠܗ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܫܦܝܪܬܐ ܒܫܘܒ ܡܟܘܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܢܗ: ܘܒܫܘܒ
ܠܦܠܚܝ ܡܢ ܡܬܒܪܢ ܟܘ ܗܘܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܒܘܬ ܕܡܢܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܢܗ ܝܕܥܐ.

ܕܡܠܦܢܐ ܕܚܕ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ (ܕܡܬܒܪܢܝܢ)ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܫܘܒ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܬܦܠܚܝܢ
ܒܗܘܢ ܕܡܢ ܡܢܐ ܡܬܟܠܝܢ ܚܕ ܦܘܠܚܢ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܡܢܗ. (ܗܘܝܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ

ܐܝܬ ܟܘ ܗܕ ܗܘܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ:) ܐܠܦܢܐ ܡܟܘ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܫܠܝܡ: ܘܡܬܒܪܢ
ܚܟܘ ܗܘ ܒܠ ܫܘܟܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܡܬܒܪܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܐܝܟ ܦܠܚܝ. ܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܡܢܗ ܡܬܒܪܢ
ܡܢ ܐܟܬܒܬ ܗܘܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܬܒܐ: ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ: "ܡܢ ܦܠܚܝ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܝܬܝ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ".
ܐܢܫ ܦܘ ܟܬܒ ܗܘܐ ܐܟܬܒܝ ܕܗܟܝܢ. ܟܘ ܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܡܢ ܗܘܝ ܟܡ ܝܕܥܐ
ܦܠܚܝܢ: ܐܝܬܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢ ܡܢ ܠܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ: ܚܕ ܟܘܟܒ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܘܗܕ.

---

17. ܡܠܦܢܐ ܦܛܪܘܣ
ܡܢ ܬܘܦܣܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ

ܡܠܦܢܐ ܦܛܪܘܣ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܝܠܝܕܐ ܒܩܘܫܛܢܛܝܢ ܒܗܘܢ ܟܬܒܢܐ
ܕܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 1706. ܒܪܗ ܕܝܘܚܢܢ ܐܟܬܒܐ ܕܡܠܦܢ ܘܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ
ܗܘܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ. ܡܠܦܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܬܒ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܐ
ܠܡܬܒܪܢܐ: ܡܠܦܢܐ ܕܡܬܟܠܝܗ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܬܒ ܡܬܒܪܢ
ܝܕܥܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܠܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ.

ܡܠܦܢܐ ܠܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܐ ܡܢ ܡܬܒܪܢ ܗܘܐ ܟܘ
ܡܟܘܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܬܒ ܣܒܪܐ ܗܡ ܡܬܒܪܢ ܝܕܥܐ ܗܘܝܬܗ ܡܬܒܪܢ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܘܬܗ
ܠܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ. ܗܘ ܡܠܦܢܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܐܚܪܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܗ: ܗܘܝܬܗ
ܕܡܬܒܪ ܘܫܦܝܪܬܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܬܒܪ ܦܝܫܐ ܕܐܚܪܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܐ.
ܟܘ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܕܐܚܪܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܐܘܦ ܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܡܟܘܢܬܐ. ܘܦܘܠܚܢܗ
ܟܬܒܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܘܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܐܘܦ ܡܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ: ܡܢ ܟܬܒ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ
ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܠܡܬܒܪܢܝ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ. ܐܝܬ ܟܬܒܐ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ
ܟܬܒܐ ܕܡܬܒܪ. ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 1720 ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܗ ܕܐܝܟ ܕܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܟܘ

ܗܡܝܢܘܬܐ. ܒܢܝܡܝܢ ܒܥܘܕܪܢܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܐܢܐ ܒܘܣܛܘܢ ܕܕܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ: ܐܡܪܐ
ܝܠܕܗ ܟܐ ܠܝܠܕܘܗܝ ܡܢܢܘܬܐ: ܘܐܡܪܝܟܝܘܬܗ ܕܕܐ ܦܥܠܘܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ.
ܟܕ ܒܪ ܬܪܬܥܣܪ ܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܙܠܗ ܠܦܠܚܢܐ ܠܡܥܒܕܘܬܗ ܥܡ ܥܘܟܐ
ܕܢܚܫܐ ܕܝܠܗ. ܟܕ ܐܙܠܗ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܕܐ ܡܥܠܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ: ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ
ܚܫܒܐ ܣܓܝܐ ܠܡܥܒܕܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܘܡܠܦܢܐ ܠܝܘܬܪܐ ܘܡܫܟܚܢܘܬܐ
ܝܬܝܪܐ ܘܒܝܫܐ. ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 1724 ܐܙܠܗ ܠܠܘܢܕܘܢ ܦܠܚܠܗ ܟܘ ܡܛܒܥܬܐ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ:
ܒܬܪ ܗܐ ܕܗܦܟ ܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܗ ܠܐܡܪܝܟܐ. ܡܠܝܗ ܒܕܪܐ ܕܡܟܬܒܢܘܬܐ: ܘܡܘܕܥܢ
ܟܐ ܡܘܠܦܢܘܬܗ ܦܪܝܫܐ: ܘܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܗ ܡܠܝܐ ܘܒܝܫܐ.
ܟܕ ܒܪ ܚܡܫܝܢ ܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܬܢܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܠܦܝܠܕܠܦܝܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܦܥܠܗ ܠܡܫܬܢܐ
ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ. ܘܒܥܝܬܘܢ ܕܕܐ ܚܘܝܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܫܘܦܪܘܬܗ: ܡܢ ܦܘܠܚܢܗ
ܦܪܝܫܐ: ܘܡܢ ܬܫܥܝܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܗ: ܡܫܟܚܠܗ ܩܘܡܗ ܥܘܠܐ ܒܡܕܐ ܕܡܬܚܠܦ. ܟܐܡܪ
ܗܕܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ ܥܘܒܕܝܗ ܒܡܢܐ ܕܘܪܫܢܐ: ܐܘܣܓܐ ܠܝܗܘܢ ܗܘܠܝܗ ܥܘܠܐ ܕܐܢܗܐ
ܕܘܪܫܢܐ: ܒܕܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܠܗ ܡܘܥܒܕܝܢ ܩܘܡܗ. ܘܗܘܠܝܗ ܩܘܡܗ ܡܢܐ ܝܬܝܪ
ܡܢܘܟܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܗ̇ܝ ܕܡܚܣܪ ܗܘܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܠܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܪܝܫܝܬܐ
ܕܕܐ ܟܐܝܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܢܝܫܐ ܒܥܝܢܐ ܟܠܕܘܟܐ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢ
ܕܘܪܫܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܘܬܗ ܟܘ ܟܠܦܘܟܝܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܘܐܒܝܬܗ.
ܦܪܢܩܠܝܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܒܗܘܢܐ ܕܡܢܝܢܐ ܒܥܝܢܘܬܐ. ܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܗܘܐ
ܚܕܐ ܠܥܡܪܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ: ܟܠ ܥܡܪܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܥܘܠܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ. ܒܬܪ ܗܐ ܟܐܡܪ
ܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܡܢܐ ܥܡܪܐ ܕܟܠ ܚܘܠܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܠܝܘܬܐ: ܘܠܥܘܦܬܐ ܕܠܟܪܝܐ ܕܦܪܢܣܐ:
ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ ܘܐܢܓܠܝܐ. ܐܘܪܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܘܥܒܕ ܗܘܐ ܒܘܬ ܡܫܬܝܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܢܡܘܣܐ
ܗ̇ܘ ܐܝܟ ܚܕܒܫܒܐ. ܒܡܝܠܝܗ ܗ̇ܝ ܟܠܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܝܬܐ ܕܡܫܬܘܕܥܐ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ
ܐܝܟ ܕܝܘܡܐ: ܟܠ ܥܡܠܐ: ܫܦܝܪܘܬܐ: ܐܘܪܚܐ ܟܘ ܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܕܥܘܒܕܗ:
ܒܝܬ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܥܘܒܕܗ ܐܝܟ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܗܘܐ ܒܟܝܢܐ. ܗ̇ܝ ܟܠ ܐܢܐ

ܡܢ ܥܝܢܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܫܝܗ ܚܕܐ ܬܘܒܐ ܕܡܫܬܘܕܥܬܐ. ܗ̇ܝ ܕܕܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗ
ܗܕܐ ܗܘܠ ܕܗܘܠܝܗ ܘܡܕܐ ܠܥܝܢܐ ܟܪܝܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ.
ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ: ܐܘܣܓܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܘܥܒܕܐ ܒܫܘܬܦܘܬܗܘܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ:
ܕܦܪܢܩܠܝܢ ܠܘܥܕܐ ܠܗܘܦܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܚܘܦܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܘܪܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܡܘܥܒܕܢܘ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܝܬ. ܐܢܫܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܕܕܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܠܝܗ ܕܟܠܐ
ܐܝܬܝܗ ܗܘܐ ܟܘ ܐܢܫܘܬܗ: ܠܘܕܥܬܗ ܠܗܘܦܐ ܕܗܘܦܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܕܐ ܕܚܕܐ ܗܘܐ
ܠܗܘܦܐ ܕܗܘܦܬܐ. ܗ̇ܘ ܒܐܘܪܐ ܚܕܬܐ ܕܝܘܡܗ: ܒܟܕ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܟܘܠ:
ܒܗ̇ ܕܫܢܬܐ ܐܝܬܗ ܣܓܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܦܬܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܗ. ܡܘܟܠܫܢܝܗ ܣܓܐ
ܒܝܬ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܘܬܒܐ: ܘܣܓܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܠܗܘܦܬܐ: ܘܣܓܐ
ܬܘܬܦܘܬܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܠܡܫܬܘܕܥܬܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܘܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ.
ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 1752 ܦܪܢܩܠܝܢ ܒܗܘܦܬܐ ܕܣܓܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܠܦܝܠܕܠܦܝܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ
ܡܢ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܗ̇ܘ ܡܚܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܒܘܬ ܗܘܦܬܐ
ܘܠܗܘܦܬܐ ܕܒܪܩܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܐܝܬܐ.
ܦܪܢܩܠܝܢ ܠܝܠܕܘܗܝ ܥܘܠܐ ܐܡܝܪܐ ܗܘܐ. ܡܢ ܗܕܐ ܕܡܘܬܒܢܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ
ܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܡܢ ܐܢܓܠܝܐ ܦܝܫܠܗ ܥܘܒܕܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܓܠܝܐ ܠܦܪܢܣܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܐܡܪܝܟܐ
ܝܘܡܐ. ܗ̇ܘ ܕܟܠܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܦܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܗ̇ܘ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܬܘܕܥܐ
ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܢܓܠܝܐ: "ܐܝܠܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܡܪܝܟܐ ܒܥܘܠܗ؟ ܗܕܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܒܗ
ܟܠܐ: ܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܗܕܐ ܐܡܪܝܟܐ."
ܡܬܠܝܗ ܦܪܢܩܠܝܢ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 1790 ܟܕ ܒܪ ܐܡܢܝܢ ܘܐܪܒܥ ܫܢܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܘ
ܡܘܠܕܢܘܬܗ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܟܠܗ ܘܡܠܝܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܐܢܫܘܗ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ.
ܒܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܗ̇ܘ ܡܘܬܒܢܘܗ.
"ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܗܘܦܬܐ ܕܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܗܡܝܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܗ ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܐܝܬܐ: ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ
ܘܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܟܐ ܡܫܬܐ ܠܗܘܦܬܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܘܒܝܫܐ: ܒܗܘܦܬܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܐ ܠܗܘܦܬܐ

ܕܗܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܥܬܝܪܐ. ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܚܫܚܘܬܐ ܘܦܘܪܣܘܡܝܐ ܠܐܝܠܗ ܚܕ ܡܢܟܢ ܕܡܟ̣
ܡܩܦܚ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܕܚܕ ܫܘܪܝܐ ܠܗ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܡܢ ܦܪܣܘܡܝܘܬܐ ܘܥܒܕܘܬܐ
ܕܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ.

ܘܟܕ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܐ: ܕܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܕܠܐ ܚܫܚܘܬܐ ܘܦܘܪܣܘܡܝܐ
ܘܗܘܝܐ ܐܘܦ ܠܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܢܫܐ ܡܕܢܚܝܐ ܐܢܐ: ܐܝܢܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܢ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܠ ܝܘܡ ܝܬܝܪ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܥܒܕܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ.

18. ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ

ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܝܘܠܦܢܗ ܝܠܗ ܟܠ ܠܩܘܕܡܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܝܫܐ
ܝܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ. ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܥܘܢܝܢܗ ܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܥ ܝܠܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܫܘܡܠܝܐ: ܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܥ
ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܕܝܥ ܝܠܗ ܕܟܠ ܐܢܫ ܐܝܟ ܚܕ ܐܚܐ: ܟܠܝܗܝ
ܐܚܘܢܐ ܠܐ ܝܢܘܩ ܡܢ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗܘ ܐܚܘܢܐ: ܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܒܗ ܫܘܝܐ: ܕܗܘ
ܚܕ ܡܢܗ ܝܠܗ ܟܠܗ ܥܠܡܐ.

ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܝܠܗ ܡܫܡܠܝܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܠܗܘ
ܢܫܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܫܘܬܦܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐ ܒܩܠܬܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ. ܗܘܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ
ܕܫܘܬܦܘܬܐ: ܒܠܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܫܘܬܦܘܬܐ ܘܒܠܐ ܒܥܠܕܒܒܐ ܠܥܘܡ ܕܟܠ ܦܘܠܚܢܘܬܐ.

ܐܢܫܐ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܟܠܗܝ ܡܢ ܐܚܪܢ ܕܗܘܝ ܚܕܐ ܚܫܚܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܥܡ ܝܘܡܢܐ
ܒܠܐ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ: ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ. ܝܘܡ
ܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܕܠܐܒܠ ܘܐܡܝܪ: ܐܝܢܐ ܠܐ ܩܘܡ ܟܕܡܢ ܦܠܚ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܕ ܗܘ ܠܐ
ܐܝܠܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ. ܐܝܟ ܟܠܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܘܬܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܬܡܥ: ܐܝܟܐ ܟܠܢܢ
ܟܠܢܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ: ܘܫܘܚܠܦ ܚܘ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܠܝܠܝܐ ܝܘܡܢܐ
ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܢ. ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܢܐ ܝܘܬܪܢܐ ܟܠܐ ܡܫܡܠܝܐ:

ܐܝܟܐ ܝܠܦܢܝܬܗ ܕܟܠܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܢܬܐ ܗܘܝܢܬܐ ܕܚܫܚܘܬܐ: ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ:
ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܫܝܐ. ܕܟܠܝܗ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܝܠܗ: "ܐܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܠܐܒܘܢܐ ܝܘܡ ܗܘ ܐܠܐ ܕܘܟܝܐ
ܚܕܐ ܝܠܦܬܐ: ܐܝܢ ܝܠܗ ܡܢ ܝܘܡܐ ܡܢܟܢ ܡܟܝܪ ܡܢ ܚܫܚܘܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ."

ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܫܡܝܫܘܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܕܘܟܝܬܐ ܕܗܘܝܐ: ܡܟܝܪ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܫܡܝܢܐ ܦܘܪܩܢܘܬܐ ܕܦܘܪܩܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܘܥܒܕܝܢ: ܐܝܢ
ܕܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܝܢܐ. ܝܘܡ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܘܬܒܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܡܟܝܪ ܗܘܝܐ
ܠܗ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܠܦܠܚܢܐ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܘܠܝܗܘܕܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗ̈ܝ ܝܕܥܝܢܐ.

ܕܟܠܐ ܟܠܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܚܕ ܐܟܠܐ ܕܟܠܦܠ ܡܢ ܦܪܘܫܘܬܗ. ܐܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ
ܐܟܠܗ ܕܝܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ. ܕܡܫܡܫܢܗ ܐܟܠܗ ܡܘܕܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܘܟܐ ܗܘ
ܡܫܡܫܢ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܗ ܕܝܠܗ: ܘܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܗ ܐܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܠܝܘܡܢܐ
ܗܘ ܕܟܠܡܕ.

ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܕܗܘܐ ܚܝܘܬܗ ܦܘܪܩܢܘܬܐ. ܡܢܐ
ܟܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܕܝܠܦܢܐ. ܟܕ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܗ ܠܗܘ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܠܝܘܡܢܐ
ܕܝܗ: ܐܝܟ ܫܘܝܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ: ܡܢ ܦܘܪܫ ܕܝܠܝܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܟܝܪ ܐܢܐ ܝܘܡ ܕܟܠܐ
ܡܫܡܫܢܐ: ܘܟܠܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܝܘܡ. ܐܝܟܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܡܠܝ:
ܐܢܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܐܟܠܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܗ ܦܘܪܩܢܘܬܗ ܕܝܘܡܢܐ ܒܗ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܗ.

ܐܝܟܐ ܕܝܠܦܢܗ ܡܢ ܦܘܪܫ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܐܝܢ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܢܐ ܠܐ ܦܘܪܩܢܘܬܐ
ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚ ܝܠܗ: ܘܟܠܐ ܟܠܦܘܪܩܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܦܠܚ
ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ.

ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܡܝܪ ܠܗ: "ܐܢܫܐ ܠܘܩܒܠ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܟܠ
ܕܡܢܟܐ: ܐܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ."

ܕܟܠܝܗ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܡܝܪ ܠܗ: "ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܟܠܗ ܗܘ ܕܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ
ܗܘ ܕܝܠܝܗ ܐܝܟܠܢܐ ܘܡܢܗ ܗܘ ܕܝܠܝܗ ܕܡܘܬ."

[illegible] ܒܫܘܒܚܐ"...

---

19. ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ

ܚܕ ܦܘܠܓܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ܡܢܝܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܗܘܬ. ܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܦܠܛܘ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ:
ܘܠܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܒܝܩܐ: ܡܛܠܬܝܗ ܫܒܐ ܐܘܠܨܢ ܘܟܘܪܗܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܠܝܗ
ܟܫܘܝܬ ܐܪܟܐ: ܐܢܫܝ ܕܠܐ ܦܪܢܣܝܗ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܫܪܝܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܗܘ ܕܗܐ ܫܘܪܝܐ:
(ܐܝܢܐ ܠܐܢܫܝܗ ܦܠܚܝܗ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܘܦܠܚܬܐ ܕܒܗܝܗ ܕܠܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܝܗ ܗܘܐ
ܡܫܪܝܬܐ ܕܦܪܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܝܛ ܗܘܐ ܠܒܪܐ.) ܠܘ ܗܘܐ ܐܘܠܨܢ ܘܟܘܪܗܢܐ
ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܝܗ ܫܒܐ ܠܡܫܚܐ ܘܟܘܪܗܢܐ: ܐܠܐ ܡܬܠܝܫܢܝܗ ܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܕܒܝܫܐ.
ܒܪ ܩܝܡ ܗܘܐ ܩܫܝܫܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܠܠܠܝܐ: ܒܪ ܦܝܫ ܗܘܐ ܒܠܝ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܝܗ
ܡܬܪܡܝܬܐ ܬܪܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܫܘܠܐ. ܠܡܚܫܒܘܬܗ ܕܫܒܝ ܫܩܠܝ ܒܗ ܡܢܟܣ ܠܗܘܢ
ܒܕ ܒܟܣ ܕܡܬܐ ܘܗܡܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܠܬܗ ܕܡܚܫܒܬܐ ܕܟܐܒܐ ܕܐܝܢܘܡܝܢܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܢܐ
ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗ: ܗܘ ܕܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܒ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ.)

ܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܐ

ܐܢ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܪ ܐܝܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܢ ܐܫܬܘܕܥܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܢ ܗܕܐ
ܕܡܘܬܐ: ܚܕ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܠܐ ܫܒܩ. ܐܢ ܚܕ ܒܗ ܦܠܛ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܝ ܚܕ
ܗܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܒܗ ܡܫܠܡ: ܗܘ ܠܐ ܬܘܠ.

---

20. ܐܪܙܐ ܘܫܠܝܡܘܬܐ

ܐܝܬ ܚܕܐ ܐܝܡܐ ܕܒܝܬܝ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ: ܒܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܒܪ ܡܬܚܙܝ
ܠܗܘܢ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐܪܥܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܡܪܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܒܫܒܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ: ܗܕܐ
ܕܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܝ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ. ܟܕ ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܪ ܒܝܬܐ:
"ܐܝܡܐ ܡܢܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ"? ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܘܩܐ ܗܘ ܟܕ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܪ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܫܒܝܥܝܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܗܘ ܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܚܕ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܢ ܚܕ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܡܪܐ ܟܘܠܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܠܝܗ
ܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܫܘܒܚ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܘܦ ܕܚܕ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܠܘܩܐ.

ܘܗ ܩܕܡܝܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܕܟܝܢ ܠܘܩ ܐܘܪ ܡܢ ܫܒܩܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܬܐ ܚܕܬܐ: ܘܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܕܒܝܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܝܗ: "ܐܝܬ ܚܕܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܗܝ ܒܠ ܡܕܝܢܝ: ܘܡܬܚܙܝ ܒܠ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܒܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ".

ܐܢܫܝܢ ܙܥܘܪܝ ܘܣܓܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܕܝܢܝܬܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܙܥܘܪܝ ܒܗ ܦܠܚܝ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܘܡܬܚܙܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪܐ. ܒܡܪܐ ܚܠܒܢܐ ܕܚܕ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܦܪܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܢ
ܟܢܝܫܐ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܗ: ܡܬܚܙܝ ܠܝܗ ܒܪܘܫ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܟܠܠܗ ܗܘܝܐ.

ܐܡܪܐ ܩܕܡܝܬܐ ܕܒܢܝܢܐ ܦܬܟܝܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܪܡܫܐ ܠܝܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܕܘܟܬܐ
ܗܘܝܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

ܚܕܡܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܒܪܢܝܐ ܡܕܝܢܝܐ ܗܘ ܠܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܪܘܫܗ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ.
ܕܟܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܪ ܫܡܠܝ ܐܘ ܫܡܠܝ ܣܓܝ ܒܪܫܗ: ܗܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܢܬܘܢܝܬܐ ܒܪ ܫܡܠܝ ܣܓܝ
ܐܝܬܘܬܐ: ܐܢ ܒܪ ܟܠܠܝ ܒܫܒܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗ: ܟܕ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܦܬܟܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܬܘܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܕܚܕܬܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܫܝܗ ܡܢܐ ܐܢܫ
ܟܠܦܝ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܫܒܝܥܘܬܐ ܒܝܠ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܘ ܫܒܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܟܕ
ܒܘܟܝܐ ܗܘܝ ܗܘܘ ܒܠ ܚܕ ܗܘ ܟܠܦܝܗ. ܐܝܬܐ ܠܗܘ ܠܝܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ: ܐܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܦܠܚܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܘܬܐ ܕܪܘܚܐ ܒܗ ܫܘܦܝ ܒܟܠܝ ܒܪܘܟܐ ܡܢܐ ܟܘܫܒܬܐ ܕܟܘܠܐ ܡܦܝܪܘܬܐ
ܘܡܬܚܙܝܢܘܬܐ. ܫܘܒܚ ܒܠ ܩܕܡܝܬܐ ܦܠܝܛ ܠܝܗ ܠܘܡܕܐ ܒܗܘ ܐܡܪܐ: ܒܟܠ
ܗܕܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܟܠܗ ܒܘܠܟܬܐ ܕܟܠܘܗ. ܩܕܡܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܡܪܐ: ܐܡܪܐ ܠܝܗ: "ܐܝܬܠ
ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܒܠ ܡܕܝܢܝ: ܘܒܠ ܐܝܬ ܠܝܗ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ".

ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܩܕܡܝܬܐ: ܒܗ ܩܝܡ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܝ ܠܟܪܗ ܕܒܝܬ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܐ
ܦܠܚܐ ܗܘ ܒܟܠܝ ܚܘܒܐ.

ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ. ܐܡܪܐ ܚܕܡܐ ܡܕܝܢܝܗ ܚܟܡܗ ܠܡܕܝܢܝܗ ܒܘܟܐ ܗܘܝ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ.
ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܒܘܟܐ ܗܘܝ ܒܡܫܝܚܝܗ ܚܕ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܟܕܐ ܕܟܝܢܐ ܠܝܗ. ܚܕ ܡܚܕܘܬܐ
ܕܐܝܬܐ ܕܒܕܘܟ ܒܗ ܦܝܫ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܘܟܝܗ: ܡܟܝܪ ܐܢܫܝ ܡܢ ܠܒܝܬܗ.

ܐܢܫ̈ܐ ܓܢ̈ܒܐ ܡܬܘܟܠܗܘܢ ܦܪܘܫܢܐ ܕܐܡܝܪܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ: ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕ ܬܘܕܬܐ:
ܓܢܒܐ ܕܦܘܫܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܚܝܠܗ ܠܓܘܢܐ ܠܡܫܟܚܬܗ ܒܫܘܩܐ ܦܠܢ ܦܘܠܚ. ܘܪܡܐ
ܡܢ ܫܡܐ ܓܘܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܡܥܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܘܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܕܥܢܝܢܗ
ܚܕ ܡܪܟܐ ܕܦܠܓܗ.

ܘܚܕܐ ܡܬܠܬܘܢ ܐܡܪܗ ܠܝܗ: "ܐܢ ܓܒܪܐ ܘܚܝܐ ܠܒܘܫ ܫܡܐ ܦܠܚܐ
ܐܡܪܬܐ: ܐܢ ܚܕܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܡܫܟܚܢ ܚܕ ܬܘܕܬܐ ܐܡܪܬܐ".

ܐܢܐ ܦܬܚܬ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܪܨܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܠܡܐܪܐ ܘܟܢܫܐ.

ܒܫܡܐ ܓܘܐ ܚܕ ܐܡܝܪܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܗܘ ܚܕ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܦܘܫܒܐ: "ܦܬܓܡܐ
ܝܠܕܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܝ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܒܗܬܐ ܦܠܚ ܫܘܦܐ: ܘܗܝܟܠܐ: ܘܡܫܟܚܘܢܗ
ܒܐܪܥܐ ܟܡܝܢܐ ܘܡܫܟܚ ܦܘܠܚܐ".

ܐܢܐ ܓܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܫܡܥܐ ܫܘܟܐ ܦܬܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܘܦܢܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܚܘܒ ܐܢܐ ܠܦܘܫܒܐ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗ: ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܗ ܠܡܫܬܡܥܢܝܬܗ ܡܢ
ܩܕܡ ܐܠܗܐ: ܘܡܘܫܚܬܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܘܗܘ ܠܡܬܚܡܢܐ ܕܓܘܒ ܗܘܐ ܡܘܕܥܬܐ ܡܢ
ܝܠܕܐ. ܐܝܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܕܝܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܠܚܘܬܗܘܢ ܓܢܒ ܕܦܬܟܠܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܕܝܢ. ܗܘ
ܫܡܥܬܐ ܝܠܕܐ ܟܠ ܫܘܟܐ ܫܘܦܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ ܟܡܝܢܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ. ܟܕ
ܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܒܫܘܟܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܠܗܒ ܕܐܬܪܐ ܡܘܠܝܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܩܕܡ ܡܕܝܢܬܗ:
ܠܡܫܟܠܝܗ ܒܝܬܗ ܟܠ ܒܫܘܟܬܐ: ܫܡܥ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܗ ܗܘ ܫܘܟܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܗܘܐ
ܫܘܦܢܐ ܒܝܬܗ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܘܦܢܗ.

ܐܡܪܗ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܬܗ: "ܠܐ ܫܘܦܢܐ ܚܝܢ ܩܘܫܝ: ܕܫܘܟܐ ܕܡܫܬܐ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܐ
ܗܘܐ ܠܝܗ ܒܐܢܐ ܦܬܓܡܐ".

ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܗ ܠܦܘܠܚ ܩܕܝܡ: "ܫܘܟܐ ܦܪܨܐ ܡܠܝܗ: ܗܘ ܡܫܟܚܢܗ
ܟܡܝܢܐ ܒܦܬܓܡ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ".

ܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܗ ܘܕܟܠܗ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܗ. ܡܫܬܠܡܗ ܟܠ ܓܒܪܗ
ܕܚܕ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܫܘܟܗ ܘܐܢܫܐ ܒܟܢܫܐ: (ܘܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܗ ܟܠ ܫܘܟܗ
ܗܘܠܝܗ ܚܕ ܚܕܢܐ ܚܡܪܗ ܕܐܡܪܘܗ ܦܬܓܡܗ ܡܫܟܚܐ ܒܟܠ ܕܘܟܬܐ.)

---

21. ܚܡܪ̈ܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܚܡܪ̈ܐ

ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫ̈ܐ ܕܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܝܢ ܟܠ ܕܒܘܪܝܐ ܒܚܡܪ̈ܐ ܦܬܝܟܐ: ܘܐܝܬ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ ܕܐ
ܟܡܫܒܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܡܪ̈ܐ. ܗܘܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܫܡܥ: ܕܚܡܪܐ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܫܬܠܡܢ ܒܫܘܩ
ܕܚܫܘܬܐ ܘܫܘܩ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܐ ܫܘܦܐ (ܡܢ ܗܝ ܕܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ.)

ܓܒܪ ܟܠܗ ܦܬܓܡ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܚܝܢ ܕܡܫܬܐ ܠܦܘܠܚܐ ܠܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ ܕܫܘܦܢܝܢ:
ܐܢ ܕܐ ܕܚܕܢܐ ܗܘܕܐ ܒܫܘܦܢܐ ܗܘܐ. ܟܠܗ ܚܡܪܬܐ ܕܓܒܪ ܫܡܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ
ܕܟܠܘܗ ܕܐ ܡܫܝܚ ܫܡܝܚ ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܒܐܪ̈ܥܐ. ܟܕܐ ܚܡܪܬܐ ܕܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܠܫܡܥܐ
ܡܢ ܦܘܠܚܬܐ ܠܡܬܘܕܥܢܝܢ. ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܒܫܘܦܢ ܟܠ ܫܡܝܐ: ܢܦܩܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܠܦܘܠܚܐ
ܚܕ ܩܝܡܬܐ: ܚܡܪܐ: ܒܘܚܟܡܐ: ܘܐܝܠܝܢ ܕܕܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܟܕܐ ܒܘܫܡܐ ܫܡܝܐ
ܗܘ ܟܬܒܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܬܘܕܥܬܐ. ܚܡܪܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܬܐ ܕܐ ܫܡܥܐ ܟܕܐ ܕܟܬܒܘܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܫܡܥ
ܘܠܗܘ ܫܡܥ. ܓܒܪ ܕܐ ܫܡܥ ܕܡܫܬܐ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ ܟܠ ܫܡܥܬ: ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ
ܕܦܠܚܐ. ܫܡܥܐ ܕܒܘܪܝܐ ܕܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܚܡܪ̈ܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ: ܟܕ ܠܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ
ܒܚܡܪ̈ܐ ܫܡܥܬܐ. ܫܡܥܐ ܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܘܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ
ܫܡܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ ܒܫܘܦܢܘܬܐ: ܟܕ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܕ ܒܫܘܦܢܘܬܐ. ܐܢ ܓܒܪ
ܦܠܚܝܢ ܕܡܫܬܐ ܠܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ: ܡܫܬܐ ܒܗ ܐܠܦܢ ܕܫܡܥ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢ ܗܘ ܫܡܥܬ.

ܐܢܐ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܕܒܘܪܝܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ ܕܐܡܪ ܒܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܚܡܪ̈ܐ
ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢ ܩܕܡܝܢ ܦܠܚܐ.

ܐܘܟܠ ܕܫܡܥ ܒܫܘܦܢܐ. ܫܡܥ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ (ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ ܟܦܬܐ) ܫܡܥ

ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܒܪܬܐ: ܒܚܕܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܠܦܘܪܫܝܬܐ
ܩܡܗ ܕܐܝܬܝܐ ܥܡܗ ܗܘܐ ܒܘܟܐ ܩܝܡܗ.

ܐܝܗܐ ܛܘܒܐ ܦܛܠܝܬܗ ܡܢ ܩܪܒܐ ܕܟܕܐ ܦܪܢܣܬܐ. ܟܕ ܒܦܠܓܐ ܝܗܘܐ
ܡܢ ܠܗ ܕܪܫܬܐ ܕܝܪܗ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܚܘܠܝܗ ܢܦܠ ܒܪܫܐ ܚܕ ܦܝܠܣܦܐ:
ܒܦܠܗ ܘܡܫܠܝܗ ܘܒܝܬܝܗ ܒܚܕܐ ܡܘܬܒܐ ܕܠܘܒܒܗ ܦܛܠܝܬܗ ܘܐܘܠܝܗ.
ܠܐ ܚܝܠܝܗ ܕܐܝܗܐ ܒܘܠܐ ܘܚܘܕܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܩܐ
ܕܕܝܡܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܕܚܝܘܬܗ: ܘܒܗ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܪܫ ܕܚܕܐ ܡܕܡܝܬܐ ܠܘܦܠܝܐ
ܒܦܠܓܘܬܗ.

ܐܝܗܐ ܕܟܕܐ ܕܛܘܒܐ ܒܦܠܓܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܠܗ ܕܪܫܬܐ: ܡܕܐ ܕܟܪܒܐ ܡܢ
ܦܠܓܐ ܚܘܠܝܗ ܡܢܒܝ ܡܘܡܢܠܝܗ: ܐܝܗܐ ܡܢܒܝ ܘܡܘܕܐ ܒܝܕܒܠܝܗ ܐܝܗܐ
ܐܠܐ ܕܟܐ ܟܕ ܝܕܒܠܝܗ ܢܠܝܗ. ܡܘܒܠܝܗ ܕܐܝܗܐ ܡܢܒܝ ܚܕܐ ܦܠܓܘܬܐ ܠܘܦܠܝܬܐ
ܝܗܘܐ ܕܝܡܦܘܪܫܬܐ: ܕܝܘܐ: ܘܗܘܢܘܬܐ. ܡܕܐ ܕܟܪܒܐ ܚܝܒܠܝܗ: ܕܝܢ ܐܝܗܐ
ܛܘܒܐ ܐܢܫܠܝܗ ܚܢܐ ܕܢܒܐ ܦܠܓܐ: ܟܠ ܡܘܚܡܫܬܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ
ܢܒܐ ܝܩܝܢ ܡܢܝܢܘܬܐ: ܘܡܕܝܢܐ ܡܢܝܬܘܢܘܬܐ ܝܕܝܥܐ.

ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܘܗ ܕܡܫܬܐ ܒܦܠܓܠܝܗ ܢܒܐ ܒܠܚܕܐ ܗܘ ܐܠܗܐ: ܒܝܗ ܡܘܚܡܘܠܝܗ:
ܕܩܠܝܗ ܐܝܠ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܝܗ: ܘܦܠܓܠܝܗ ܡܕܝܗ ܕܐܝܠܐ ܗܘܐ
ܘܕܝܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܕܡܕܡܝܗ. ܗܘ ܚܘܫܬܐ ܢܦܠܦܬܐ ܕܡܕܐ ܕܟܪܒܐ ܒܝܫܒܠ
ܠܐܢܫܐ ܛܘܒܐ ܦܠܓܐ ܗܘܐܠܗ ܗܘܐ: ܚܘܠܝܗ ܚܡܠܬܐ ܕܡܢܝܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܠܝܗ ܗܘ
ܘܗ ܡܢܒܝ ܕܝܫܦܪܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܒܘܠܐ ܒܝܗ ܕܗܘܝ ܗܘܐ.

ܐܝܟܢ ܡܢ ܩܠܬ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܠܝܗ ܡܕܐ ܕܚܕܐ ܩܪܒܐ ܒܝܢ ܦܠܓܘܬܐ ܠܗ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܦܠܝܫ: ܘܗܘܠܝܗ ܢܒܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܘܟܐ ܕܘܠܡܕܒܪ ܕܠܗ ܕܘܟܐ.
ܐܠܐ ܕܡܫܬܐ ܕܦܠܓܘܬܗ ܠܚܢܢܐ. ܢܒܐ ܐܢܫܬܐ ܕܐܦܠܓܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܬܐ.
ܟܕ ܝܕܗ ܠܚܝܠܗ ܡܘܟܝܠܝܗ ܕܡܫܬܐ ܕܦܠܓܘܬܗ ܕܠܝܠܝܗ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܒܪܗ

ܦܠܓܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܠܚܝܠܐ. ܡܢ ܩܠܬ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܠܐܝܗܐ ܠܝܒ ܘܠܗܘ ܕܗܘܝ
ܕܘܒܪܬܐ ܕܡܢܘܗ ܦܠܓܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܠܚܝܠܐ: ܡܢܟܠܝܗ ܘܡܦܠܝܗ ܩܠܬ ܠܝܘܟܬܐ ܘܐܘܠܝܗ
ܒܐܝܢܗ ܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܗܝܟܢܗ ܠܦܘܠܝܗ ܒܝܕܡܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ: ܒܡܦܪܫܗ ܡܢܫܐ: "ܡܘܚܝܐ
ܠܡܠܟ ܢܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܚܘܕܐ ܚܘܕܐ: ܡܕܝܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܠܡܘܦܠܓ ܒܕܝܢܬܐ: ܒܝܕܝܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܒܐ
ܦܠܓܐ ܘܚܘܕܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܐ ܢܒܐ ܠܦܘܦܠܐ ܕܝܢܬܐ"? ܐܝܟ ܛܘܒܐܠܗ: "ܗܘܐ"... ܐܝܬܐ
ܡܢ ܩܠܬ ܠܒܝܬܠܝܗ ܫܠܝܛܘܬܐ ܒܘܠ ܠܐܝܢܬܐ ܒܝܕܡܬܗ ܕܦܠܓܘܬܗ: ܐܡܝܢܐ
ܩܠܝܗ ܕܐܒܝ ܒܡܫܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܥܘܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܒܢܐ ܡܘܒܠܟܝܘܬܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܒܘܠ
ܢܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܠܝܐ ܠܗ ܝܕܘܥܗ.

ܐܠܗܝܐ ܗܘܒܢܐ ܠܛܘܒܠܝܗ: "ܐܬܐ ܒܝܕܐ ܠܗ ܕܦܠܓܬܐ ܢܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܚܘܕܐ
ܠܝܗ: ܗܕܟ ܛܘܒܠܐ ܠܝܗ ܢܒܐ ܡܘܢܐ ܕܦܠܓܐ ܘܡܘܦܠܓܠܝܗ ܠܗܘ ܐܡܠܘܗ:
ܗܘ ܕܡܘܡܟܝܗ ܩܘܢܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܒܝܫܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܦܘܡܝܠܝܗ. ܒܝܕܐ ܠܗ
ܕܢܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܩܕܐ ܠܝܗ: ܗܕܟ ܒܫܘܢܐ ܠܗ ܕܐܝܗ ܕܦܫܘܠܐܢܘܬܗ ܠܚܝܬܐ
ܠܗܐ. ܒܝܕܐ ܠܗ ܕܢܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܚܘܕܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܢ ܐܘܪ ܕܕܦܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܡܠܘܬܗ
ܐܡܕܐ ܕܐܘܝܟܐ ܠܝܗ ܒܐܡܪܫܐ: ܗܕܟ ܐܝܟܢܝܬܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܠܐ ܐܘܠܝ. ܠܦܘܦܠܝܗ
ܒܝܕܐ ܠܗ ܒܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗܝ: (ܗܕܟ ܕܦܘܡܐ ܕܠܦܘܦܠܝܗ ܚܠܝܡܗ ܠܗܝܗ ܠܗ ܠܗ
ܝܠܘܚܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܒܝܗ ܡܘܠܕܝܘܗ ܝܗܘܐ.) ܒܝܕܐ ܠܗ ܟܠܒܗ ܘܚܘܕܐ
ܠܝܗ: ܗܕܟ ܒܫܘܠܘܗ ܠܗ ܐܝܘܗ: ܠܘܦܠܝܗ ܕܟܠܒܗ ܒܝܕܐ ܠܗ ܕܒܝܢܬܐ
ܠܝܗ: ܗܕܟ ܟܘܦܝܗ ܡܘܝܗ ܠܗ ܠܗ ܢܦܠܐ ܒܗܝ ܕܡܕܝܗ ܒܠܝܟܐ ܠܝܗ
ܒܝܫܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܝܗ ܠܚܝܠܐ...

22. ܩܨܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ

ܢܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܒܘܟ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܘܕܝܐ. ܐܝܗܐ ܒܝܕܐ ܗܕܟܐ

ܗܠܝܟܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܢܦܠ ܡܢܚܡܬܐ ܒܢܫܡܬܐ ܕܦܬܝܟܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܬܝܟܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܦܠܐ ܗܠܝܟܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܠܟܠܢܫܐ ܝܗܒܝܢ ܝܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܟܠܝܐ ܒܗܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܢܦܫܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܢܐ.

1. ܦܬܘܪܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܕܩܕܝܫܐ ܦܘܠܘܣ. ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܡ ܢܦܫܐ
ܒܝ ܦܐܝܫ ܡܠܟܐ ܫܡܥܘܢ. ܐܝܟ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܕܒܢܐ ܥܠ ܥܠܡܐ ܒܗܘ
ܫܡܝܐ. ܒܝ ܡܢܘܣ ܕܐܘܪ ܝܩܝܪ ܥܡܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܥܠܡܝܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ
ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܦܬܓܡܐ ܕܐܘܪ ܫܡܥ ܥܠܡܐ ܦܐܝܫ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘ ܥܠܡܐ
ܥܠܝܢ. ܣܓܝ ܕܐܘܪ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܥܒܕܐ.
ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܒܝ ܗܠܝܢ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܐ ܝܢ ܗܟܢܐ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܕܐܬܐܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܗܠܝܢ ܕܫܒܥܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܫܡܥܘܢ ܗܠܝܢ. ܘܐܝܟܢܐ ܒܝ ܦܐܝܫ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܝܢ
ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ. ܒܐܘܪܐ ܐܬܐ ܒܝ ܐܬܐܝܢ ܟܠܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܫܒܩ ܥܠܡܐ ܥܠܡܐ
ܥܠܡܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܗܝܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܗ ܣܓܝ
ܡܢܝܢܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

2. ܗܝܟܠܐ ܣܠܝܡܘܢܝܐ. ܣܓܝ ܝܘܩܪܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܒܢܝܢ ܦܬܝܚ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ ܥܠ ܟܠ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܗ. ܟܠܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܒܝ ܥܠܡܐ ܠܡܘܫܐ ܕܐܬܐܬܐ ܒܐܝܕܐ ܐܘܪ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܗܘܢ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܗܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܡܬܐܡܪܐ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܐܝܟܢ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܢܝܫܢܐ ܐܬܐ ܒܝ
ܦܝܫ ܡܬܐܡܪ: ܘܒܝ ܡܢܝܐ ܕܦܬܓܡܐ ܡܢ ܢܝܫܢܐ.

ܒܬܪ ܫܒܥ ܫܢܝܢ ܕܒܢܝܢܐ ܠܝܬܝܪ ܦܐܝܫ ܠܗ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܥܒܕܐ
ܕܒܢܝܢܐ ܕܗܝܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܦܐܝܫ ܦܘܪܥܢܐ ܗܘܐ: ܗܝܟܠܐ ܕܒܢܝܢܐ ܕܥܒܕܐ
ܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܗ ܫܢܝܢ: ܘܒܗ ܦܝܫܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܢܦܫܐ.

3. ܡܠܘܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܥܠ ܒܢܝܢܘܣ. ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܦܐܝܫܐ ܫܒܥܐ ܒܝ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܡܢ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܐܝܟ ܗܠܐ ܘܠܡܠܟܐ:

ܦܝܫ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܟܠܐ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܒܝ ܥܠܡܝܢ ܠܐܘܪܐ ܦܝܫ
ܘܠܗܘ ܦܝܫ ܕܟܠ ܣܓܝ ܐܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ: ܒܐܘܪܐ ܐܬܐ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܟܠܡܝܢ ܫܘܒܚܐ.
ܡܠܘܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܢ ܢܦܠ ܗܘ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܗܘܐ ܝܢ ܒܝܬܗ ܗܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ. ܐܝܟ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܒܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܫܠܝܡܘܢ: ܕܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܬ ܡܫܝܚܝܢ ܠܗ ܘܐܬܐܝܢ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܗܘܐ
ܗܝܟܠܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ.

4. ܩܠܠ ܕܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܒܢܐ ܡܕܒܚܐ. ܣܓܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܚܢܘܬܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ. ܐܝܟ ܡܠܟܐ ܕܦܬܓܡܐ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘ: ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝ
ܡܢܝܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܝܢ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܢܝܐ. ܐܝܟ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܠܝܬܐ
ܗܘ ܒܥܘܠܝܗ ܕܦܠܚܘ ܩܕܡ ܐܝܟܐ ܗܠܝܢ. ܗܝܟܠܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܕܒܚܐ ܗܘ
ܥܠ ܡܕܒܚܬܐ ܕܫܒܥܐ ܕܡܕܒܚܐ ܐܝܟ: ܗܘ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܡܕܒܚܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܐ ܕܡܕܒܚܐ
ܥܠܡܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܦܬܓܡܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ. ܝܢ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܦܬܓܡܐ: ܥܠܡܝܢ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܟܘܪܐ ܕܡܕܒܚܬܐ.

5. ܗܘܐ ܕܡܠܟ ܥܠ ܗܝܟܠܐ. ܥܠܡܐ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܠܥܠܡܝܢ
ܡܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܝܗܒ. ܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ
ܗܠܝܢ. ܟܠܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܥܠ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܠܝܢ. ܐܝܟ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܥܠܡܐ
ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܥܘܒܕܐ ܕܐܬܐܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܥܠ ܗܠܝܢ ܦܬܓܡܐ
ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ ܕܥܘܒܕܐ: ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܦܝܫ ܝܢ ܥܒܕܐ ܡܢ ܥܠܡܐ:
ܕܐܘܪܐ ܐܬܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܥܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܥܠ ܗܘ ܗܠܝܢ ܦܐܝܫ ܠܗ ܫܢܝܢ. ܣܓܝ
ܦܠܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܒܝ ܥܡܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܦܐܝܫܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܐܘܪܐ
(ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܢܦܠ ܥܠܡܐ.)

6. ܗܕܡ ܥܠ ܓܒܘܪ. ܐܝܟ ܥܘܒܕܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܗܘ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ
ܐܬܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܠܥܠܡ ܦܘܪܥܢܐ ܝܢ ܥܘܒܕܐ ܕܐܬܐܬܐ

ܡܢ ܐܢܝ ܡܢܝܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܢܝ ܐܠܦܢܐ ܘܢܝܫܐ. ܐܦ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܒܥܠ ܚܝܠܐ
ܠܗܘܢ ܠܦܪܘܫܐ ܠܥܠܡ ܒܡܘܬܒܐ ܓܘ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܕܟ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܕܝ ܟܠܐ
ܗܕܐ ܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܥܠ ܟܠܗ.
ܐܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܩܕ ܠܫܠܝܚܐ ܡܟܘܒܠܐ ܥܡ ܐܚܪܢܐ. ܐܠܗܐ ܢܫܪܐ
ܥܠ ܟܠܗܘܢ. ܓܘ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܢܦܠ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܥܠ ܟܠܗܘܢ: ܐܢ
ܗܘܝܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܒܐܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܢ: ܒܗܝ ܡܢܝܢܗ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܕܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ.

7. ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܒܐ ܠܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ.

ܟܠ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܠܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܠܐ ܡܢܕܝ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ.
ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗ ܢܦܫܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܡܠܘܬܐ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܗܕܐ
ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ.
ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܡܢ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܢܝܢܗ: ܒܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܗܘܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܢܕܝ. ܐܝܬܝ ܕܒܢܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ
ܗܘܢ ܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܐ. ܡܢܕܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܒܢ ܦܪܘܩܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ.

8. ܡܦܠܚܢܐ ܠܗ ܠܐܠܗܘܢ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ. ܗܝܟܢ ܡܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܛܠ ܕܟܠܗ

ܦܬܐ ܚܘܒܢܘܬܐ ܓܘ ܚܝܠ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ ܦܬܐ ܡܘܦܩܢܘܬܐ: ܗܘܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ
ܕܟܐ ܟܘܡܐ ܐܟܠܗ ܕܡܢ ܗܕܐ ܕܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܦܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܗܝܡܢܘܬܗ ܥܠ ܚܕܐ.
(ܗܕܐ ܒܢ ܗܘܢܐ ܕܗܘ ܫܠܝܚ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܥܠܡܗ:) ܐܝܟܐ ܒܢ ܦܬܐ
ܗܘܝܬܐ ܚܝܠܗ ܒܗܘܒ ܟܠܗ ܥܠ ܚܕܐ ܦܪܘܩ ܡܢܕܝ. ܓܘ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܝܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܒܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܥܠ ܚܕܐ. ܓܘ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ
ܡܢܕܝ ܢܦܫܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ.

9. ܦܠܚܢ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ. ܐܢܫܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܐ ܗܘܝ

ܡܢܗܘܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܝܐ: ܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܗ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܕܝ ܒܢ
ܕܢܫܐ: ܒܐܠܗܘܬܗ ܚܕܐ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܢ ܦܬܐ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܐ.

23. ܢܒܘܦܬܐ

(ܐܝܟ ܐܢܐ ܡܢܕܝ ܠܡܘܬܒܐ) ܗܘܢ ܡܢܕܝ ܟܠ ܒܢܝܢܗ ܡܟܝܠ ܡܢ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܗܘܐ
ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܠܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܝܗ ܗܘܢ ܘܡܝܦܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܒܢ ܗܘܢܐ ܟܠܗ.
ܘܒܢܝܗ ܒܐܝܬ ܢܘܒܘܕܐ: ܢܦܠܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܕܐ ܠܡܘܕܐ ܕܦܬܢܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܟܐ ܢܦܝܫܐ
ܕܐܢܫܝܢܗ ܒܟܠܝܗ. ܒܐܝܬ ܠܢܫܐ ܡܘܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܦܠܚܢܗ ܡܢ ܓܘ ܕܡܦܐ ܕܟܠܝܗ
ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܓܘ ܕܡܦܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܗܟܐ ܟܠ ܚܕܢܐ ܒܐܢܝ ܢܦܫܐ
ܘܢܦܫ: ܡܢܗܘܢܘܬܗ ܡܘܚܘܕܝܗ ܡܢ ܗܕܐ ܚܕܬܐ. ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܒܢ ܚܘܠܛܢ
ܢܠܝܗ ܕܟܐ ܒܢܝܢܠܢ: ܒܦܠܚܢܠܢ ܡܢܕܝ ܦܘܪܩܢܗܘܢ: ܡܫܘܠܫܠܢ ܡܢܘܫܘܢܘܬܗ
ܡܢܕܝܐ ܦܠܚܝܗ ܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܐ ܡܢܕܝܐ: ܘܡܢܕܝܠܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܝܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܢܫ
ܐܝܟ ܡܘܫܠܡܐ.
ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܫܘܪܝܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܟܠܝܗ: ܐܢ ܘܡܢܐ ܗܡܘܙܘܕܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܗܘܐ
ܟܠܝܗ: ܐܢ ܡܫܒܘܕܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܗܘܐ ܟܠܝܗ ܢܟܝܢܐ ܘܐܢܫ ܐܢ ܒܫܒܐ ܕܡܘܒܕܬܐ ܕܡܢܬܐ:
ܕܟܐ ܒܢܝ ܒܥܠ ܦܝܫ ܡܘܫܠܡܐ ܐܢܫ ܐܢܐ ܡܢܕܝܐ. ܒܗܝ ܗܘܝ ܗܘܢܐ: ܗܘܡ
ܒܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܡ ܒܗܘܐ ܡܘܚܒܘܬܐ ܕܒܗܘܐ ܟܠܝܗ. ܗܘܢ
ܟܠ ܡܢܕܝܢ: ܐܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܙܘ ܗܢܕܝ ܠܗܘܢ: ܟܠܝܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܟܠܗ ܫܘܕܥܬܗ ܒܕܟܐ
ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ. ܒܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܝܢܘܬܐ ܥܠܡܝ ܒܢ ܦܢܝܐ ܝܗܘܕܐ ܒܢܒܘܦܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܒܢ ܦܢܝܐ
ܡܘܫܠܡܐ ܐܢ ܦܬܐ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܗܘܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܢܘܒܘܕܐ. ܒܥܠ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ
ܗܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܢ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܕܘܟܐ ܢܟܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܐ
ܕܗܘܢܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܒܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ. ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫ ܕܡܫܒܚܢܘܬܐ ܡܢܕܝ ܢܠܝܢܐ ܒܢ
ܦܠܚܢ ܡܢܝܢܐ: ܘܒܢ ܡܢܕܝܦܝ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ: ܘܡܢܕܝ ܠܗ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܘܡܘܫܠܡܐ.
ܐܢ ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܝ ܡܫܝܚܝ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܕܐܢܫ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫ

ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܥܡ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܫܦܝܪ ܠܡܫܬܘܕܥܘܬܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ
ܗܘܐ ܥܒܕܬܗ ܘܩܝܡܗ.

ܟܕ ܫܡܥ ܥܒܕܐ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܡܪܝܐ ܐܡܪ: "ܐܢܐ ܫܘܬܦܐ ܥܡ
ܦܠܚܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܦܘܠܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܓܢܒܐ ܥܡ ܥܠܡܐ ܠܗ
ܠܫܡܥܐ"، ܘܡܢ ܗܘ ܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܐ: ܕܟܠܗ ܫܘܒܚܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܥܡ ܥܠ ܟܠܐ ܘܠܘܬܐ. ܘܫܘܦܪܗ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܗܘܐ ܠܡܠܐܟܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܡܪ: ܕܟܠܗ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܕܡܪܝܐ
ܠܟܠ ܫܠܝܚ ܥܒܕ ܡܕܡ: ـ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܡܕܡ ܠܐ ܥܒܕ.

ܥܒܕܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܕܐܬܟܢܫܘ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ: "ܠܐ ܡܢܗ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܕܐ. ܘܡܠܟܐ ܥܒܕ ܕܝܠܗ ܕܥܒܕܢ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܥܠ ܟܠ
ܦܘܪܩܢܐ: ܐܢܐ ܥܡ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܒܝܬܐ. ܥܒܕ ܥܡ
ܫܡܥ ܕܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܐܡܪ: ܐܢܐ ܫܡܥ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢܐ: ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܫܘܐ ܠܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܥܡ ܟܠܗ ܕܝܠܗ. ܗܟܢܐ ܘܡܛܠ ܥܡ ܥܒܕ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ
ܕܝܠܗ ܕܥܒܕܐ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܡܕܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ"

ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܕܐ ܟܠܡܕܡ ܠܫܡܥܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܟܘ ܡܢܗ. ܥܡ ܥܡܗ
ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܝܘܡ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ: ܟܠܡܕܡ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܥܡܗ ܕܝܠܗ
ܝܘܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܗ. ܫܡܥ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܡ ܫܒܩ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܡܕܡ:
ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܡܢܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܟܘ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ: ܥܡ ܟܠܗ ܠܗ ܥܒܕ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ
ܕܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܥܡ ܠܗܘܢ. ܘܗܘ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܟܘ
ܕܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ.

ܡܫܝܚܐ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܐܡܪ: "ܫܘܒܚܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܒܡܪܘܡܐ ܘܥܠ ܐܪܥܐ:
ܫܠܡܐ ܘܥܠ ܒܢܝܢܫܐ"

24. ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܥܬܝܩ

ܐܪܥܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܢܒܝܐ: ܒܟܠ ܐܪܥܐ ܥܡ ܥܡܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܠܗܘܢ:
ܟܠܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܥܡܝܩܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܒܝܬ ܡܩܕܫܐ ܥܡ ܥܒܕ ܦܪܘܩܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܗܘܢ
ܚܝܠܘܬܐ ܕܥܡܐ. ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܐܪܥܐ ܗܘܬ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܥܡܐ.

ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܟܠ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܐܝܬܘܬܗ. ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ: ܐܝܟ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܗܘܝܘܬܐ.
ܥܘܒܕܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܥܡܐ
ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ: ܐܝܟ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܒܝܬ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܠܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܠܗ: ܗܘܐ
ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܘܬܐ: ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ.
ܗܘܐ ܥܡܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ: ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܥܡ ܐܪܥܐ
ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܥܡ ܟܠ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ
ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܟܠ ܐܪܥܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗ. ܐܦ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܥܡܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܪܥܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܥܡܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܟܠܗܘܢ: ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܐ: ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ: ܐܦ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܪܥܐ: ܟܕ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܠܚܘܬܗ.

ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܝܠܗ ܥܡܗ ܡܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܟܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܗ

ܚܕܐ ܫܢܬܐ ܕܩܡܝܬܐ: ܐܢܐ ܡܘܦܠܣܝܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܐܝܠܐ ܩܕܝܡ. ܐܝܟܐ ܫܢܬܐ ܕܬܪܬܐ
ܒܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܚܕܐ ܫܢܬܐ ܕܬܠܬܐ ܥܠܝܗ ܡܢ ܦܠܓ ܡܘܩܕܡܘܬܐ: ܕܡܘܫܐ ܡܘܡܬܘܬܐ
ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܡܝܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ. ܐܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܐܚܪܬܐ ܕܦܬܐ ܕܐܬܠܘܗ
ܒܫܒܬܐ ܗܘܘ ܦܠܓܘܬܐ ܕܫܢܬܐ. ܫܢܬܐ ܘܠܘܩܒܠܬܐ ܕܫܢܬܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ
ܡܘܚܝܕܬܐ ܒܐܢܫ ܩܪܝܒܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܩܕܡܝܬܐ ܠܒܝܬܗ. ܐܝܟܐ ܫܢܬܐ ܡܘܫܠܡܢܝܗ
ܕܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܘܫܡܥܝܢܗ ܟܠܐ ܫܠܡܘܬܐ: ܒܒܠ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܝܘܡܢܝܗ ܩܪܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܗܘܘ
ܠܝܡ ܦܠܡܘܬܐ. ܘܡܘܚܝܐ ܝܠܦܢܝ ܡܘܚܘܠܬܐ ܠܫܢܬܐ: ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܗܘܘ ܒܥܘܠܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܠܝ
ܗܘܘ ܠܬܠܡܝܕܐ ܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܕܫܘܝ ܗܘܘ ܡܘܚܝ ܫܢܬܐ ܐܠܗܘܢ. ܦܫܠܬܐ ܚܘܡܕܢܘܬܐ
ܠܗ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܟܠܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܫܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܘܝܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ.
ܗܝ ܐܘܠܝܐ ܕܠܘܩܒܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܠܝܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܢ ܝܘܡܢܐ
ܕܐܝܬܐ: ܗܘܡܢܐ: ܐܢܫܐ: ܟܢܫܐ: ܘܐܦܪܝܩܝܐ ܕܐܝܘܪܘܦܝܐ: ܐܢܫܝ ܕܒܟܠܗ
ܘܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܡܘܡܘܪ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܫܠܡܘܬ ܡܘܚܝܕܬܐ.

ܟܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܚܙܐ ܠܡܘܦܩܢܗ ܘܐܘܠܝܗ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ: ܒܗܝ ܫܢܬܐ ܐܝܟ
ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܡܘܬܒܘܬܐ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܚܕ ܡܕܒܪ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܐ: ܩܕܡ:
ܘܒܬܪܐ: ܡܠܟܐ: ܦܗܪܐ ܘܟܘܡܪܐ. ܚܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܟܕ ܒܗܘܦܟܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ
ܠܒܝܬܗ: ܘܡܘܡܟܠܝ ܕܚܕ ܚܕܘܫܐ ܕܦܠܚܗ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ. ܐܝܟܐ
ܠܒܝܬ ܠܗ ܒܡܘܬܗ: ܡܕܒܪ ܠܟܠ ܫܢܬ ܕܚܕܘܫܐ ܒܦܘܠܚܐ ܥܠܝܗ ܠܡܠܟܐ؟
ܫܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܫܢܬ ܕܚܕ ܚܕܘܟܐ ܠܟܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܚܕܘܫܐ ܕܠܒܝܗ: ܐܦ ܡܢ
ܚܕ ܚܕܘܟܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܥܠܝܗ ܠܚܕܘܫܐ؟ (ܡܢ ܫܢܬܐ ܕܬܪܬܐ
ܡܘܫܡܥܝܢܗ ܥܠ ܐܝܟܐ ܦܠܚܐ:) ܒܫܢܬܐ ܡܘܫܡܚܢܝܗ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܥܠܝܗ
ܠܚܕܘܬܐ: ܘܐܝܟܐ ܚܕܟܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܥܠܝܗ ܫܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܦܢܝܬܐ ܕܒܫܢܬܐ. ܘܒܐܝܟܐ
ܦܪܝܫܬ ܠܡܘܫܡܚܐ ܕܦܫܛܐ ܦܫܛܐ ܡܢܐ ܣܘܡܟܐ ܥܠ ܡܠܟܐ: ܐܦ ܠܐ: ܒܗ ܦܪܣܝ
ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ. ܠܒܪܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܒܐܝܕܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܘܡܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܠ ܠܡܘܫܡܚܐ:

ܐܝܟܐ ܠܒܪܬܐ ܦܬܚܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܡܢܝܬܐ ܬܠܡܝܕܘܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܘܟܬ ܐܘܦܝ ܡܘܫܡܚܢܐ
ܠܗ ܒܟܠܗ ܠܡܘܫܡܚܐ ܙܘ ܒܠܒܬܐ ܐܠܐ ܚܕ ܠܗܘ ܐܢܫܝܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܚܢܟܐ ܕܠܒܪܬܐ
ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܦܬܚܬܐ ܠܡܕܒܪ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܘܠܦܬܚܘܬܐ ܕܒܟܠܬܐ ܚܕܐ. ܗܘܒܐ ܐܠܗ
ܒܦܫܛܐ ܕܡܘܗܒܬܐ: ܐܦ ܚܕܐ ܠܠܡܘܠܘܬܐ ܐܠܗ: ܐܝܟܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܒܦܬܟܐ ܐܠܗ ܗܐܟ
ܚܢܟܐ ܕܠܒܪܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ: ܘܦܠܚܢܐ ܗܐܟ ܚܢܟܐ ܕܠܒܪܬܐ ܕܝܡܡܐ ܚܕܐ.
ܒܐܝܟܐ ܚܢܟܐ ܟܠܗ ܫܡܘܥܘܗ ܚܕܐ ܕܘܒܠܗ ܦܫܛܐ ܚܕ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܝܐ.
ܐܝܟ ܒܟܕܫܬܐ ܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܠܠܚܡܐ ܒܕܒܐ ܦܫܛܘܬܐ: ܘܐܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܒܗ ܡܐܢܐ ܠܗ
ܫܡܐ ܕܐܢܫܝܐ ܕܘܟܬ ܕܘܒܠ ܫܡܥܐ ܒܝܬܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܦܬܟܘܦܬܐ ܡܘܦܟܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ
ܗܘ ܡܬܚܡܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܘܚܝܕܝܗ ܒܠ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܚܘܕܐ ܕܡܢ ܫܡܥܐ ܐܝܟ
ܠܗ ܒܢܝܐ ܦܬܚܐ: ܘܠܠܝܗ ܕܒܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܠܠܝܬܐ ܘܡܘܡܬܝܐ:
ܐܢܫܝ ܕܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܗܘܝ ܠܒܘܠܐ ܠܝ ܗܘܘ ܦܫܛܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ
ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܦܬܚܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܘܦܠܚܢܘܬܐ: ܐܢܫܝ ܕܒܝܬ ܓܢܒܐ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܠܐ
ܦܠܚܝܗ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܒܟܢܫܐ. ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕ ܟܠܒܐ ܘܫܘܥܐ: ܟܕ ܗܘܝܐ
ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ: ܟܕ ܡܕܒܪ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܠܗ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܬܢܝܗ: ܚܕ ܝܘܡܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܕܦܠܚܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܠܝܐ: ܡܝܬܠܒܝܐ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܠܡܐܟ: ܡܘܟܦܠܚܝܗ
ܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ: ܒܐܝܟܐ ܠܡܢܐ ܡܕܒܪ ܟܠܗ ܒܡܚܘܫܒܬܗ ܕܗܘ
ܫܢܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܗ: ܟܠܗ ܓܦܘܗܝ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܗܘܠܡܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܝܟܐ
ܕܐܝܟܗ ܠܗ ܐܘܠܝ ܒܐܝܟܢܝܗ ܘܫܘܟܢܗ ܠܗܘ ܡܕܒܪ ܒܡܦܩܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ
ܠܐ ܡܐܟܝܗ ܠܒܝܬܗ ܦܠܚܢܝ: ܐܢܫܝ ܐܡܬܝܗ: ܦܫܛ: ܦܠܚܢܝ!
ܒܐܝܟܐ ܚܝܠ ܠܫܘܟܢܐ ܕܡܚܫܐ ܚܝܠ! ܐܦ ܐܢܫܝ ܕܘܟܬ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ
ܗܘܐ ܟܠ ܗܘܟܬܐ ܘܟܠ ܠܒܝܬܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܚܙܝ ܗܘܐ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܗ: ܒܒܠܝ ܦܪܝܫ
ܒܡ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܘܬܐ. ܡܕܒܪܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܠ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܘܦܝ ܗܘ ܐܠ ܦܫܛ
ܒܡ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܘܬܐ. ܐܦ ܒܡܘܬ ܗܘܟܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܢܝܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ

[illegible]

ܒ 1727 ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ [illegible] ܒܫܝܢܐ.

---

25. ܐܬܘܪܝܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

26.

ܚܕܵܐ ܝܘܡܵܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܵܐ ܚܕܼ ܟܵܗܢܵܐ ܕܝܠܝܗ ܚܒܝܒܐ ܕܟܬܐ ܩܪܝܒܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܚܕܵ
ܕܪܒܢܐ. ܚܕܵ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܝܠܗ ܠܩܠܝܗ ܘܡܩܪܒܝܗ ܩܝܡܗ ܕܫܘܠ ܗܘܐ ܠܩܠܝܗ
ܘܚܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܬܡܝܗ: ܘܚܙܝܠܗ ܩܝܡܗ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܝܠܝܗ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܩܪܒ
ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܟܗܢܐ ܗܘܝܠܗ ܬܡܝܗ ܒܙܒܢܐ: ܒܚܕ ܝܘܡܐ ܠܩܪܝܠܗ ܠܫܡܫܢܘܗܝ
ܟܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܘܡܢܕܝܬܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܩܘܪܒܢܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ ܗܘܐ.
ܐܡܪܐ ܚܘܠܡ ܚܕܵ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܒܝܬ ܘܡܢܕܝ ܕܗܘܐ ܩܘܪܒܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܦܠܚܐ ܡܢ
ܐܢܫܐ. ܟܗܢܐ ܐܡܪܝܗ ܩܐ ܗܘ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܥܡܝܗ: "ܠܐܙܠ ܠܒܝܬܐ
ܕܩܪܒܐ ܘܡܢܕܝ ܡܢ ܟܘܪܝܗ". ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܫܩܠܝܗ ܠܒܝܬܐ ܚܕܬܐ ܠܡܥܒܕܝܗ ܠܒܝܬܐ
ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܫܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܘܪܒܢܘܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܘܐܡܪܝܗ ܚܕܬܐ ܘܦܩܐ ܠܚܘܠܡ ܟܬܒܬܐ ܚܘܠܡ
ܚܕܼ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܗܝ ܒܝܬ ܟܗܢܐ ܗܘܘ: ܟܗܢܐ ܐܡܪܝܗ: "ܐܙܠ ܠܒܝܬܐ
ܩܠܝܠ ܠܝܗ"; ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܘܩܠܝܠܝܗ: ܐܝܬܐ ܟܠ ܕܒܐ ܕܩܘܪܒܢܘܬܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܩܪܒܢܐ.
ܘܐܡܪܝܗ ܡܠܝܠܘܡ ܠܗܘ ܥܠܡܐ: ܕܗܘܐ ܒܝܬ ܟܘܪܒܐ ܘܡܢܟܪܐ: ܐܢܐ
ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܘܕܥܝܗ ܫܢܝܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܩܐ ܩܠܝܠܝܗ: ܩܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܗ ܦܠܚܘܢܘܗܝ
ܕܢܐ ܘܡܢܝܢ ܗܘܝܠܝܗ: ܐܝܬܐ ܡܢ ܕܐܡܪ ܕܟܠܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܝܗ ܕܝܢܝܗ ܐܝܢܐ ܠܐܝܟܢܐ
ܕܒܝܬܐ: ܕܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܝ ܒܝܬ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܘܡܘܕܥ ܦܠܚܐ ܩܐ ܩܠܝܠܬܐ:
ܐܢܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܫܦܝܠܘܬܗ ܩܐ ܩܠܝܠܝܗ ܠܐ ܡܘܕܥܝܗ: ܘܡܢ ܠܐ ܡܢܝܠܝܗ
ܕܡܠܝܠܝ ܗܘܐ ܠܝܗ. ܐܝܬܐ ܟܗܢܐ ܐܡܪܝܗ: "ܒܕܐܟܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܠܗܘ ܡܢܕܝ
ܕܝܘܡܐ ܡܢܗ". ܒܘܠܐ ܗܘܢ ܒܐܝܬܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܝܠܗ ܒܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܘܡܢܝܢܐ ܝܕܥܐ
ܒܚܕ ܝܘܡܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܐ ܝܠܗ ܘܡܢܝ: ܕܩܘܪܒܢܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ: ܐܝܟܐ
ܟܠ ܦܠܚܝ ܟܬܝܒܝ ܕܫܡܫܐ ܫܠܝܡ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܚܕܼ ܚܝܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܠܐ ܡܢܝܐ ܠܝܒܒܘܢ ܕܝܢ. ܒܗܘ ܐܝܬܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܩܝܡܐ ܡܢܝܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝ ܘܫܡܥܐ
ܡܢ ܘܥܠܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܠܒܝܬ: ܘܟܠܐ ܡܢܝܠ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢܗܘܢ ܝܕܥܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܡܢܐ ܘܫܠܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܩܝܡܐ ܘܕܝܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ.

ܒܠ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܫܩܠܝ ܡܠܝܗ ܠܒܒܐ ܕܝܢ ܟܠܝܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܕܩܘܪܒܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܢ
ܐܢܫܝ ܠܐܢܫܘܬܐ: ܒܗܘ ܐܘܦ ܟܠܝܬܐ ܫܩܠܝ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܕܝܢ ܐܢܫܝ
ܠܡܢܝܢܐ. ܕܝܢ ܗܘܢܐ ܠܡ ܚܕܐ ܟܠܝܗ ܒܡܕܟܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܢܕܝܬܐ ܕܗܘ ܟܠܡܠ ܕܝܢܗ
ܠܝܗ ܝܥܒܕܗ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܝܗ. ܘܝܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܕܟܢܝ: ܕܩܘܪܒܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܟܬܐ ܡܘܡܕܝܢ
ܩܢܝ ܟܠܝܬܐ ܕܩܘܪܒܢܘܬܐ ܘܟܠܝܬܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ: ܐܢܫܝ ܕܝܢܐ ܩܠܝܒܝ ܒܢܘܡܝܬܐ
ܕܟܠܝܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܡ ܠܡܢܝܢܐ ܐܠܝܕܘܬܐ. ܒܗܘ ܐܝܬܐ ܚܘܒܝ ܠܝܕܥܝܢ
ܠܡܕܟܠܘܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܝܬܐ ܫܩܠܝ: ܘܡܝܬܝܢ ܒܫܝܢܝ ܠܡܕܟܠܘܢܝ ܟܠܝܬܐ
ܝܕܥܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܐܟܪܘܗܝ ܘܫܠܡܢܝ ܘܗܘܝ ܡܕܥܐ ܐܢܫܝ. ܕܝܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠ
ܗܘܢܝ ܡܕܥܐ ܕܝܢܝܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ: ܒܟܠ ܕܝܢ ܐܢܫܝ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܡܝ ܐܢܫܝ: ܘܒܐܝܬܐ
ܐܡܪ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܢܝ ܕܟܘܬܐ ܘܡܘܟܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ.

27. ܡܘܡܕܝܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܐܢܝ ܐܚܕܢܐ؟

ܕܢܐ ܟܠܝܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܝܗ ܐܝܬܐ ܫܕܪܐ: "ܠܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܐܢܝ ܕܝܠܗ
ܐܢܫܝ". ܕܢܐ ܘܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܝܬܐ ܩܢܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܝܢܝܬܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܩܕܘܫܐ
ܩܐ ܟܢܝ. ܡܢܐ ܫܘܝܟܘܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܘܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܝܢ ܝܕܥܢܐ ܘܡܗܘܢܐ ܟܠ ܩܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ
ܘܟܠܝ ܗܘܘ ܩܪܝܢܬܐ! ܒܐܝܬܐ ܝܥܒܕܗ ܒܟܢܝܬܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܡܠܝܗ ܡܢ ܗܘܡܝ: ܗܘܡܝ
ܚܕܢܝܬܘܗܝ ܘܟܠܝܬܘܗܝ ܟܠ ܡܢܝܢܘܬܐ. ܡܢܐ: ܒܕ ܒܕܢܝܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܠܝܗ
ܒܐܝܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ.
ܐܢܫܝ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܐܢܫܝܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܟܠܝܢܝ ܗܘܦܪ ܦܠܚܝܢܐ ܐܢ ܐܢܫܝ ܫܢܝܢܐ ܕܡܘܡܕܝܢܐ ܘܡܫܘܡܘܬܐ:
ܐܢܝܬܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܠܗ ܡܠܝܗ ܚܕܐ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܝܢܐ ܟܠܝܟܐ ܟܠ ܕܢܝܢܝ ܐܢܫܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܐܢ ܐܢܫܝ ܡܫܝܢܐ. ܘܡܢܝ ܐܝܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܠܝܗ ܟܠܝܬܐ. ܐܢ ܚܕܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ ܡܫܝܟܐ ܡܢ
ܠܡܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܟܝ ܕܝܢܗ ܠܝܗ ܡܗܘܢܐ ܩܪܝܢܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܗܘܢܝ ܡܠܝܗ: ܐܢ ܗܘ ܚܕܐ ܒܕܝܢܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

28. ܩܘܪܐܬ ܐܬܘܪܝܘܬܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܡܢܗܝ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܒܘܣܬܢܐ: ܐܝܬܝܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܘܒ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ
ܡܬܟܒܝ ܠܗܘܢ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܐ ܦܠܫܝ ܒܫܘܒܠܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ. ܕܘܒܝܐ ܕܘܟܬ ܡܬܚܫܒܘܢ
ܕܕܐ ܕܫܢܬܐ ܐܟܘ ܗܘ ܗܕܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ: ܘܡܫܚܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܗܝ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܘܕܥܐ.

ܐܘܡܬܐ ܐܬܢܘܣܢܝܬܐ ܡܚܣܘܒ ܠܘܩܡ ܐܟܘ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܘܕܥܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܥܝܕܐ
ܕܘܟܐ ܝܘܩܪܐ ܕܝܗܒ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܐ ܕܟܘܢܫܬܐ ܕܗܝܟܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ. ܟܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܩܠܝܬܐ
ܝܘܩܪܬܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܡܚܝܒܬܐ ܠܫܘܒܚܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܘܬܐ.

ܩܛܠܬܐ ܠܘܩܪܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܝ: ܕܐܡܪ ܥܠܝ ܟܠܗ ܐܘܡܬܐ ܐܬܢܝܘܣܢܝܬܐ?
ܒܟܠ ܫܢܬܐ ܐܦܫܪ ܠܐ: ܗܝ ܐܘܡܬܐ. ܟܠ ܫܢܬܐ ܐܦܫܪ ܗܘܐ: ܗܝ ܩܪܝܬܐ
ܕܦܓܪܬܐ ܕܩܘܫܬܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܐܡܪܝܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܐ ܗܘܬ ܗܝ ܐܘܡܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܕܐܡܪ ܡܬܩܪܐ.
"ܐܢܬܘܢ ܐܘܡܬܐ ܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܘܝܩܝܪܬܐ: ܘܝܕܥ ܡܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܐ ܘܝܕܥ ܡܢ
ܟܠܢܫܐ. ܒܟܠ ܙܒܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܘܒܟܠ ܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܡܬܐ: ܚܘܒ ܐܝܬܐ ܚܘܒܝ
ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܠܘܟ: ܗܘܐ ܐܟܘܗ ܐܝܬܐ ܡܢܟܝ ܕܒܟܒܢܗ ܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܡܪܢܗ ܗܘܢ?
ܐܢ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܠܘܩܡ ܠܗ ܠܟܘܢ: ܗܝܐ: ܕܗܝ ܕܟܘܢ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܥܘܠܐ: ܗܘ ܠܐ
ܘܝܕܥ ܡܢ ܕܟܘܢܫܬܐ. ܡܫܘܕܥ ܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܬܪܘܬܟܘܢ ܗܘܝ ܕܟܘܢܫܬܟܘܢ:
ܘܡܫܘܕܥ ܗܝ ܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܟܘܫܐ ܢܦܠܬ ܡܢ ܡܚܫܒܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠ:
ܗܘܝ ܡܬܚܫܒܢܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܗܘܒܐ ܠܟܘܬܐ ܠܠܫܢܟܘܢ ܐܠܗܐ. ܟܝ ܐܟܘ ܠܐ ܠܘܩܡ
ܕܐܬܪܬܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܠܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܟܘܢܫܐ ܡܘܕܥܐ ܕܠܐ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܘܠܐ ܕܝܘܢ: ܐܝܟ
ܕܟܠܬܐ ܐܬܪܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܬܘܢ ܗܠܠ ܐܟܘܗ ܐܝܟ ܠܐ. ܕܡܢܐ ܦܠܠܒܐ ܕܝܕܥܠܘܢ
ܕܐܬܪܬܐ ܐܘܠܐ ܠܒܘܢ ܐܢܫܘܬܘܢ: ܐܝܬܐ ܘܠܐ ܠܐܘܟܡܘܢ. ܐܢ ܠܟܐ ܚܫܒܐ ܐܠܗܐ
ܘܡܕܢܐ ܠܘܩܡܬܠ ܐܠܗ: ܗܘܕܒ ܠܗܠ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܒܪ ܕܘܝܕܥ ܡܕܝܢܗ. ܕܘܟܬ ܐܝܬܐ
ܠܕܘܟ ܗܘ ܡܕܒܪ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܕܐܬܐ ܘܕܠܐ ܗܘܠܐ ܡܕܢܐ ܠܘܩܡܬܠ. ܗܘܝ ܐܬܟܠܐ
ܕܟܝܢܐ ܕܐܬܪܬܐ: ܘܕܘܟܬܗ. ܟܠ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܟܠܬܠ ܠܒܒܫ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܒܪ ܗܘ ܐܬܪܬܐ

ܘܡܬܪܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܒܝ. ܘܐܢ ܡܫܘܕܥܝܢ ܐܟܘ ܠܒܒܫ ܠܗ ܐܘܪܚܗ ܒܘܟ ܗܘܟܝ
ܠܗ ܗܦܟ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܦܬܘܢ: ܦܬܚ ܚܘܒ ܠܒܒܫ ܠܗ.

---

29. ܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ

ܚܕ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܬܝܢܘܣ

ܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ ܗܘ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܐ ܒܫܡܐ ܝܘܢܝܐ ܘܒܫܡܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܕܐܬܢܘܣ:
ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܝܠܕܐ ܠܗ ܐܬܢܘܣ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 470 ܩܕܡ. ܡܫ. ܒܐܠܘܟܐ ܐܝܟ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܘܢܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܒܘܗ. ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܫܢܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܒܘܗ
ܚܨܘܒܐ: ܠܗ ܒܘܫܝܐ ܘܐܝܢܫܝܐ ܕܟܒܝܠܗ ܒܘܟܠܐ ܒܟܠ ܡܢ ܕܐܬܦܠܛܗ:
ܟܠ ܐܠܗܐ ܘܚܕ ܒܗ.

ܒܐܢܫܝܐ ܕܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܘܬܐ
ܐܝܟ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ ܝܠܦܢܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ. ܒܝܘܡܐ
ܕܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ ܡܚܫܒܘܢ ܕܐܡܪܘܗ ܗܘܐ ܒܥܘܡܩܐ ܕܝܕܥܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ: ܗܘܝܘܟܐ
ܐܠܗ ܒܘܬ ܐܝܬܘܗ ܫܪܝܪܐ: ܘܒܫܪܝܪܐ ܐܠܗ ܠܐܝܬܘܗ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܕܠܗܐ: ܘܠܘܩܡܐ
ܐܠܗ ܕܐܢ ܗܘ ܡܫܬܒܚܬܐ ܕܫܪܝܪܐ ܕܠܘܟܬܐ.

ܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 70 ܕܫܢܘܗܝ ܦܫܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܝܬܐ ܠܘܩܕܡ
ܗܘ ܡܘܬܐ. ܕܐܝܟ ܗܘܟܝ ܟܕ ܡܢ ܗܘܐ ܦܪܫܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܗ: ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐ
ܒܟܠܗ ܕܚܝܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܘܬܐ: ܗܘ ܡܕܒܪ ܕܒܠܟܘܗ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ
ܐܝܟ ܕܡܘܬܐ. ܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ ܐܡܪܗ ܗܘ ܕܫܘܒܚܐ: "ܐܢܐ ܒܪܝ ܐܝܬܘܢ:
ܐܢܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܘܡܫܬܘܕܥܢܐ ܐܝܟ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܐ ܒܠܐ ܚܝܐ ܠܐܟܘܬܐ
ܘܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܕܐܝܟܘܬܟܘܢ،،. ܣܘܟܪܛܝܣ ܐܡܪܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܐ ܟܝ ܐܝܟ ܦܫܝܐ ܗܘܢܐ
ܡܢ ܕܠܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܦܫܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܒܗܘܢܐ ܘܡܘܬܐ: ܘܡܕܒܪܐ

ܠܐ ܦܪܩܠܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܬܥܣܩܢ: ܕܡܫܬܐܠܬܘܢ ܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܫܪܝܐ ܕܟܬܒܬܗ
ܘܟܠܗ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܢܐ: ܐܝܟ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܐ ܕܡܩܕܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܘ ܕܝܗܘܢ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܘܠܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܠܗܐ: ܐܝܟ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ
ܐܝܬܝܗ̇ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܗܘܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ.

ܦܘܠܘܣ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܚܕ ܟܠ ܕܟܠܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܡܣܝܒܪܢܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܘܠܐ
ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ''ܐܠܗܐ
ܚܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܕܫܡܥܬܘܢ'' ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ: ''ܡܢܐ ܗܝ ܚܝܐ
ܐܢܫܐ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܕܡܘܠܕܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ'' ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܟܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ. ܚܕ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܕܫܡܥܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ
ܐܡܪܗ: ''ܐܢܐ ܝܕܥܢܐ ܐܢܘ ܕܝܗܒ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ
ܕܟܠ ܕܝܠܗ'' ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܡܪ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܝܗܘܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ
ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܐܡܪܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܠܡܘܠܕܐ: ''ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܘܠܕܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܦܝܫ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ''?
ܕܫܡܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܝܗܒ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ.
ܐܡܪܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ: ''ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܗܒ ܡܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܐܡܪܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ: ܐܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ''? ܗܘܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܗܘܝܬܘܢ ܚܟܝܡܐ: ܡܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܐܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ: ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ
ܗܘ: ܟܠ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ: ܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ
ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܟܠ ܕܝܠܗ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ: ܘܟܠ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܗܘܐ
ܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܕ ܕܝܢܐ.

ܗܘܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܕ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܢ
ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܟܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܠܗܐ.

ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ: ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ
ܐܠܗܐ ܟܠ ܗܘܝܘ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠ ܕܝܗܒ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ-ܘܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܡܠܟܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܡܪܝܢ. ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ:
ܡܢ ܟܠ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܝܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܕ ܟܠܢܐ ܦܘܠܘܣ
ܐܡܪܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ: ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢܗ
ܕܫܡܝܐ ܚܝܐ: ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ! ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ ܡܢ
ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ. ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܪܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ
ܠܟܠ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܕܚܝܐ ܚܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܚܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ. ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܡܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܕ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܬ
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܚܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܚܝܐ. ܦܘܠܘܣ ܐܡܪ
ܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ.

ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ
ܘܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܟ
ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ. ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ: ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ ܦܘܠܘܣ. ܡܢ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ
ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܦܘܠܘܣ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠ
ܡܠܟܘܬܐ. ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ.

30. ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ

ܚܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ: ''ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܟܠ
ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܕ ܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܐ''. ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܚܝܐ

ܡܘܪܝܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܓܘܪܬܐ ܝܠܗ̇ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܝܗܝܒ ܠܐܘܪܫܠܡ.

ܐܝܬ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ ܠܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܐ ܒܝܢܬ ܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ: ܐܝܟ ܡܘܫܐ

ܐܡܪܐ ܠܗ: ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܪܒܬܐ ܡܘܣܐܠܢ ܐܝܟ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐ

ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗ ܕܘܟܬܐ. ܡܢ ܥܒܕܝ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ

ܡܠܟܐ ܠܟܪܣܛܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܢ ܕܒܝܬ. ܕܟܠ ܥܡܡ ܐܝܟ ܗܕܝ

ܕܗܘܝܐ ܥܠ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ. ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܪܒܬܐ ܟܬܒܐ

ܗܝܟܠܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܝܠܐ

ܐܠܐ ܥܡܠܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ: ܒܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ:

ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܐܝܟܐ ܟܝܢ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܘܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܘܒܢܝܢܘܬܐ

ܘܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܒܐܝܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܝܢ.

ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܬ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܠܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܗ ܐܝܟܗ: ܕܐܝܬ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܐܝܟܐ

ܠܟܘܢ ܗ̇ܝ ܗܝܟܠܐ: ܘܡܢ ܘܟܕ ܐܠܗܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ. ܒܐܪܥܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܡܢ

ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗ ܗܝܟܠܐ ܘܡܢ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܠܚܡܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ

ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܟܢܘܫܝܐ ܠܗܝܟܠܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܝܢ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ.

ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܡܢ ܥܒܕܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܗܘܐ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ.

ܐܝܟܢ ܕܟܠ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܪܒܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܠܟܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܟܠܗ

ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ: ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܗܘ ܐܝܟܐ: ܕܐܝܟܠ

ܘܦܠܚܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܚܘܝܢܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܘܫܐ. ܟܠ ܠܗܝܟܠܐ ܕܟܠ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܗܘ:

ܘܟܠ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܝܟܠܐ ܒܗܘ.

ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܓܒܐ ܦܢܝܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܘܐܝܟܐ ܚܕܐ:

ܓܠܝܠܐ. ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ:

ܥܠ ܟܠܗ ܦܠܚܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܦܠܚܘ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܚܐ

ܥܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܚܕܐ. ܕܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ: ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ

ܕܟܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ

ܟܠܗܝܢ: ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: ܚܕܐ ܘܡܢ. ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܢ

ܦܠܚܝ ܠܗ ܕܗܘ ܕܟܠܗ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܦܠܚܐ.

ܨܗܝܘܢ. ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘ ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ

ܕܚܕܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܗܝܟܠܐ. ܨܗܝܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ:

ܘܟܠܗ ܟܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܟܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܠܚܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ

ܠܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܝܟܠܐ ܕܗܝܟܠܐ.

ܒܝܬ ܠܚܡ. ܒܐܪܥܐ ܥܠ ܡܢ ܕܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ

ܕܗܘܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܚܕܐ. ܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ

ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ

ܗ̇ܝ ܕܟܠ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ.

ܒܐܪܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܚܕܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕܐ:

ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܐܝܟܐ ܥܠ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܠܚܐ. ܡܢ ܠܗܘ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ

ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ. ܗܝܟܠܐ

ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܕܒܐܪܥܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܟܠ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ:

ܗܘ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ

ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܟܠ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܐ ܚܕܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ:

ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ

ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ

ܢܨܪܬ. ܐܝܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ. ܗܘܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ

ܐܝܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. (ܕܡܫܝܚܐ

ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܚܕܐ.) ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܟܠܗ

ܐܵܕܵܐ ܗܘܵܢܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ. ܐܝܼܢ ܦܠܛܵܢܝܼܬܵܐ ܕܡܘܼܫܚܵܐ ܕܫܪܵܪܵܐ ܕܢܝܼܫܵܐ ܦܘܼܫܵܚܘܿܗܝ ܡܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܬܵܠܵܐ: ܐܝܼܢ ܬܠܵܬܵܐ ܥܸܕܵܢܹ̈ܐ: ܘܡܘܼܬܒܵܐ ܕܠܘܼܟܵܢܵܐ ܘܚܕ. ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܚܘܼܫܒܵܢܵܐ ܕܡܢܝܵܢܹ̈ܐ ܕܦܵܫܹܐ ܡܢܵܢܹ̈ܐ ܕܟܠܵܐ ܕܘܿܟܵܐ ܡܢܵܐ ܘܡܢܘܼܝܵܬ݂ܵܐ. (ܚܕܵ ܗܘܼܫܵܒ݂ܵܐ ܕܗܵܕܵܟ݂ܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܠܡܫܲܘܚܸܠܵܐ ܚܕܵ ܚܕܵ ܡܢ ܓܵܒ݂ܵܐ ܕܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܦܠܝܼܓ݂ܵܐ ܕܡܣܲܟ݂ܬ݂ܵܐ ܗܘܼ ܕܦܵܠܹܛ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܠܹܗ ܠܦܘܼܪܫܵܢܵܐ ܡܢܵܢܹܗ:) ܘܟܸܐܵܬ݂ܹܐ ܐܵܡܵܪ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܕܗܵܕܵܟ݂ܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܩܪܝܼܬܵܐ ܕܦܝܼܫܵܐ ܝܵܗܘܼܘ ܡܘܼܦܝܸܩܵܐ ܩܵܠܹܗ. (ܐܝܼܢ ܚܕܵܢܵܐ ܦܸܪܫܘܿܡ ܡܘܼܢܒܸܥܵܐ ܠܡܫܘܼܚܵܠܵܐ ܚܕܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܵܐ ܗܘܼ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܘܡܢܡܫܘܿܚܬܵܐ ܕܡܝܵܬ݂ܵܐ ܒܹܐ ܟܠܵܐ ܡܵܠܵܐ ܡܬܘܼܢܝܵܬܵܐ ܕܡܘܼܫܚܵܐ: ܐܵܘܵܐ ܚܕܵ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܘܚܕܵ ܡܘܼܬܒܵܐ ܕܘܼܟܵܐ. ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܚܘܼܫ ܡܬܚܫܒܝܼܢ ܗܘܼ ܟܠܵܐ ܐܝܼܢ ܡܢܝܵܢܹ̈ܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܟܠܵܐ ܚܘܼܫ ܓܸܒ݂ܝܵܐ ܡܢܵܐ ܘܟܠܵܐ ܗܘܼ ܚܘܼܫ ܦܘܼܠܵܓ݂ܵܐ.)

ܚܝܼܠܵܢܵܐ. (ܗܵܘܹܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܵܕܵܐ ܐܵܡܵܪ ܠܹܗ ܡܢܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܝܢ ܚܘܼܫܵܒ݂ܹ̈ܐ: ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܡܘܼܢܒܸܥ ܐܠܵܗܵܐ ܒܫܡܵܐ ܚܘܼܫܵܒ݂ܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܟܠܗ ܕܗܘܼܝܵܐ ܚܕܵ ܡܝܵܬ݂ܵܐ. ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܚܘܼܫ ܦܠܵܓ݂ܵܐ ܕܚܘܼܫܒܵܢܵܐ: ܕܚܘܼܠܵܡܵܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܕܦܸܠܓ݂ܵܐ ܠܟܠ ܫܢܵܝܵܐ ܚܕܵܢܵܝܘܼܬܵܐ ܐܠܵܗܵܐ ܘܡܚܝܵܢܵܐ ܘܡܪܝܼܡܵܐ ܕܡܪܵܡܵܐ.)

ܩܪܝܵܢܹ̈ܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܿܢ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ

31. ܩܪܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܿܢ ܕܘܼܟܵܐ

ܕܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܚܕܵ ܡܘܼܬܒܵܐ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܘܿܗܝ ܚܕܵܐ. (ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܘܿܗܝ) ܗܘܼ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܕܡܢܝܵܢܹ̈ܐ ܗܵܘܹܝܢ ܐܝܼܬܘܿܗܝ: ܘܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܦܠܵܓ݂ܵܐ ܟܠ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܵܐ ܠܗ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ. ܗܘܼ ܐܵܕܵܐ ܩܪܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܿܢ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܩܪܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܿܢ ܐܝܼܬܵܐ. "ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܐܵܡܵܪ ܠܟܠܗܘܿܢ ܘܠܡܢܵܢܹܗ": ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܗܘܼ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܵܐ ܕܝܵܗܘܼ ܠܹܗ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܟܠܗ. ܚܘܼܫܵܒ݂ܵܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܕܐܵܡܵܪ ܕܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܡܢܵܐ ܦܠܵܓ݂ܵܐ ܡܢܵܐ ܠܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܵܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܕܐܵܡܵܪ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ.

ܩܪܝܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܿܢ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܚܘܼܫܵܒ݂ܵܐ ܗܘܼ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܹ̈ܐ ܕܡܘܼܬܒܵܐ ܡܢܵܐ:-

1. ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ. ܒܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܘܿܗܝ ܚܕܵ ܐܝܼܠܵܐ: ܕܢܝܼܫܹܗ ܡܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܕܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܹܗ ܚܕܵ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܠܹܗ: ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܗܘܼ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܕܚܕܵ ܗܵܕܵܟ݂ܵܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܗܘܼ ܟܠܗ ܠܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܠܹܗ. ܗܵܘܹܐ ܐܝܼܢ ܡܘܼܬܒܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܘܿܗܝ ܠܹܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܹܗ ܚܕܵ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܡܢ ܗܵܕܵܟ݂ܵܐ ܐܵܡܵܪ ܠܹܗ ܗܘܼ. ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܚܘܼܫܵܒ݂ܵܐ ܠܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܡܢ ܚܘܼܫܵܒ݂ܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܗܘܼ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܹܗ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ: ܕܐܵܡܵܪ ܐܵܡܵܪ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܕܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ. ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܟܠܗ. ܦܠܵܓ݂ܵܐ ܠܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ. ܐܝܼܢ ܚܕܵ ܒܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܒܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܕܡܘܼܬܒܵܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܹܗ ܡܘܼܫܚܵܐ ܘܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܗܘܼ: ܘܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܡܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܕܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ: ܚܕܵ ܗܵܕܵܟ݂ܵܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܕܟܠܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܡܢܵܐ ܚܕܵ ܟܠܵܐ. ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܼܝܵܐ ܠܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ. ܟܠܵܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܵܘܹܝܢ ܘܗܵܘܹܐ ܠܡܘܼܬܒܵܢܵܐ ܕܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܘܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܠܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܡܢ ܗܵܘܹܝܢ. ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܚܕܵ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܗܘܼ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ: ܗܘܼ ܐܵܡܵܪ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ: ܚܕܵ ܟܠܵܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܹܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܗܘܼ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ. ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܡܢ ܠܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ.

2. ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ. ܟܠܵܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܡܢܵܐ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܠܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܚܕܵ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܠܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܡܢ ܕܟܠܗ ܟܠ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ. ܚܕܵ ܒܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܠܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܒܠܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ. ܐܝܼܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܕܚܕܵ ܗܵܕܵܟ݂ܵܐ ܒܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܠܹܐ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܚܕܵ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܕܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ: ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܠܹܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܠܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ: ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܒܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܕܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܘܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ. ܐܝܼܢ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܡܢ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܠܹܗ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ: ܗܘܼ ܟܠ ܒܠܵܐ ܡܢܝܵܢܵܐ ܚܕܵܐ ܘܟܠܵܐ ܗܵܘܹܐ ܒܠܵܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܕܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ.

ܚܕܵܐ ܗܵܕܵܟ݂ܵܐ ܡܫܲܠܡܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܠܹܐ ܐܝܼܠܹܗ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ ܕܡܢ ܡܫܘܼܚܬܵܐ ܐܝܼܬܹܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܡܬܚܫܒܵܢܘܼܬܵܐ

[illegible]

32. ܚܘܒܐ ܕܒܒܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

.33 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ܗ̇ܕܟܐ ܐܣܝܪ̈ܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܘܝܬܒܘܬܐ ܡܕܘܒܪ̈ܢܐ: ܒܟܠܗ ܗܘܝܠܗܘܢ ܗ̇ܕܟܐ.
ܟܢܘܫܝܐ ܕܒܟܠܗ ܕܢܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܕܝܠܢ: ܦܘܪܣܝܐ ܕܢܛܘܪܘܢ ܦܫܝܩܐ
ܗ̇ܘܐ ܩܢܝܐ ܕܐܢܫ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܠܚܫܒܝܗ: ܐܘܦ ܫܠܝܛܝܗ ܚܕܐ ܕܝܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܬܩܐ
ܦܬܚܐ ܚܘܐ ܡܕܡܝܬܐ ܗ̇ܘܝܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܦܘܪܣܝܗ ܗ̇ܘ ܒܟܘܪܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܝܕ:
ܐܢܝܗ: ܒܫܘܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܕܝܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܬܩܐ ܒܫܘܦܐ ܠܗ: ܒܠ ܐܝܟ ܒܢܘܟܪܝܗ
ܒܚܕܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܠܝܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܫܘܪܫܝܗ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܘܗ: ܐܝܟܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܗ̇ܕܟܐ ܗܘܟܠܗ:
ܕܝܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܬܩܐ ܠܐ ܦܫܝܩܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܦܘܪܣܝܘܬܝܗ ܕܝܗܘܬܐ: ܗ̇ܘ ܒܠ ܐܝܟ
ܝܗܒܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܬܩܐ ܦܘܪܣܝܗ ܗ̇ܘܝܐ: ܡܢܕܥܐ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܒܠ ܐܝܟ ܠܡܫܬܩܗ:
ܐܢܫ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܝܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܕܗܘܦܟܬܐ ܠܛܘܪܢܐ. ܗܝܟܠܗ ܟܠܐ ܗܘܢܘܢܝܗ
ܗ̇ܘܝ ܒܐܬܪܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ: ''ܐܢܐ ܒܟܘܪܝ: ܐܦܘܪܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܘܢ ܒܟܘܪܗ̈ܝܐ: ܒܗܝܟܠܐ
ܕܡܫܬܩܐ: ܐܢ ܐܡܪܝܬܘܢ ܗܘܪܐ ܒܥܐ ܗܘܝܬܘܢ ܗܘܪܐ ܒܚܘܪܐ ܕܝܠܗ̇ ܐܝܟ
ܐܝܟܐ ܐܣܝܪ̈ܐ ܕܡܢ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܘܦ ܟܐ ܐܝܢܐ
ܠܟܘܢ. ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܝܬܐ ܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ ܒܝܠܟܘܢ: ܒܗ ܦܬܚܝܬܘܢ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ
ܠܡܫܬܩܐ: ܘܒܗ ܦܬܚܝܬܘܢ ܣܘܪܝܝܐ ܒܟܠ ܕܒܢܝ ܗܝܟܠܐ ܕܝܠܟܘܢ''.

---

34. ܐܣܛܘܪܐ ܦܘܠܝܛܝܩܝܐ

ܒܫܘܪܝܐ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܬܩܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ ܕܦܘܪܣܘܬܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ
ܡܢ ܠܡܫܬܩܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ: ܕܐܝܬ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܚܕܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܠܛܘܪܐ ܘܡܫܬܩܢܝܬܐ
ܕܦܘܪܣܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܬܩܘܬܐ. ܐܟܠ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ ܐܝܬ
ܗ̇ܘܐ ܟܐ ܣܘܪܝܐ ܡܢ ܐܠܦܐ ܘܐܝܢܫܝܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܢܫܝܐ: ܦܘܪܣܝܐ:
ܕܗܝܐ: ܘܐܚܪܢܐ.
ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܦܘܪܣܝ ܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܗܘܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܬܩܘܢ ܠܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ

ܕܐܦܪܝܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܦܫܝܩ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܬܘܪܘܦ: ܒܐܬܪܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܘܚܕܐ ܟܐܬܪܐ
ܕܡܫܬܩܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܗܘܢܘܢ: ܐܢܫ ܝܕܥܘܗ ܒܝܕ ܗ̇ܘ ܘܦܫܝܩܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ:
ܘܡܘܬܠܘܢ ܚܕܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܘܗ ܘܠܫܘܠܛܢܘܗ ܠܗ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ.
ܗܘܠܝܗܘܢ ܕܐܢܫ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܐܢܫ ܘܫܘܪܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܝܗ ܐܟܠ ܦܬܚܐ
ܕܡܫܬܩܐ: ܐܢܫܝܗ ܐܟܠ ܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܐܢܫܝܘܬܗܘܢ ܕܦܫܝܩܠܘܢ ܟܠܝ ܐܢܫܝܗ:
ܘܡܘܬܠܘܢ ܠܡܫܬܩܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܦܟܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܫܬܩܢܝܐ ܐܣܝܪ̈ܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܐܟܠܐ.
ܗܝܟܠܗ ܦܬܚܝܐ ܒܐܝܟܐ ܒܐܢܫܘܢ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܗܘܐ
ܐܝܟ ܐܣܝܪ̈ܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܠܡܫܬܩܐ: ܟܐ ܗ̇ܘܝܐ ܕܐܘܦ ܗܝܟ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ.
ܒܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܢ ܠܡܫܬܩܐ ܠܡܫܬܩܘܬܗܘܢ ܠܦܫܝܩܘܬܗܘܢ ܕܝܕܥ: ܐܢܫ
ܗ̇ܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܦܫܝܩܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܗ ܡܫܬܩܢܝܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܟܐ ܐܢܫ: ܐܝܟܐ ܕܟܠܗ
ܒܫܘܠܛܢ ܦܫܝܩܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܠܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ. ܦܬܚܐ ܐܟܠܐ ܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܗܝ
ܐܢܫܝ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܐܬܪ ܟܐ ܒܢܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܢܝܐ ܦܘܪܣܝܐ ܒܝܕ ܐܢܫܐ
ܫܘܠܛܢܘܗ ܠܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ.
ܐܢܫ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܗ̇ܘܐܘ ܠܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܫ ܘܫܘܪܝܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܗ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܐܢܫ
ܠܗܘ ܐܢܫ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܝܘܬܗܘܢ ܗ̇ܘ ܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܕܐܦܪܝܬܐ ܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܒܝܕ ܟܐ ܒܝܕܐܟܐ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܡܢܐ: ܘܐܢܫܘܟܝ ܕܟܐ ܐܢܫ ܗ̇ܘܐ. ܘܐܢܫܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ: ܗܘܠܝܗܘܢ
ܕܗܘܐܝ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܒܗ ܒܦܫܝܩܐ ܡܫܬܩܢܗ. ܐܬܪܐ ܒܘܟܐ ܒܐܢܫ ܡܘܫܬܩܢܝܗ
ܒܗܘܢ ܕܐܢܫ ܕܐܝܗ̇ܘܐܘ ܦܫܝܩܐ: ܒܦܫܝܩܘܢ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܕܒܐܝܟܢܘܬܐ. ܒܠ
ܐܝܟ ܒܐܬܪܗ ܠܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܐܟܠ ܡܫܬܩܢܘܬܗܘܢ: ܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܟܐ ܒܐܬܪܗ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ
ܡܫܬܩܢܐ. ܒܐܝܟܐ ܗܘܝܠܘܢ ܕܐܢܫ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܝ ܐܢܫܝܬܐ
ܘܐܢܫ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܢܐܐ ܠܦܫܝܩܐ ܘܠܐܢܫܝܐ ܕܗܘܒܠ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܗ̇ܘܝ.
ܐܢܫ ܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܐܢܫܝܗ ܕܐܢܫ ܗ̇ܘ ܡܫܬܩܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܠܡܫܬܩܢܐ ܦܫܝܩܐ ܘܠܐܢܫܝܐ
ܒܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ: ܗ̇ܘ ܕܦܫܝܩܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܗ̇ܘܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܐܝܟܐ

35 ܥܒܘܕܘܬܐ ܝܢ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ

ܩܢܘܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܣܒܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ؟ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܪܒܥܐ ܕܪܓܐ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܩܢܘܢܐ: ܘܕܒܪܘܢ ܡܢܐ ܟܠ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܥܒܝܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܥܠܝܗ. ܐܝܢܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܐܪܒܥܘܬܐ ܒܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܒܐ ܬܘܟ ܥܠ ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܪܒܥܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܕܦܠܚܢܘܬܐ ܡܗܝܡܢܐ ܘܚܘܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܡܢ ܬܠܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܥܒܕܐ: ܒܗܝ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ.

ܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܒܐܝܕܗ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܐܘܚܕܢܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܥܡܡܐ: ܘܡܢ ܚܕܐ ܘܚܕܐ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗ. ܐܝܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܐ ܟܠܢܐ: ܐܝܢܐ ܡܢ ܥܡܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ. ܩܢܘܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܠܝܢ؟ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܠܐ: ܐܝܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ. ܡܢ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܘܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܕܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܒܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܒܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܘܒܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܝܢ ܒܐܝܕܐ.

ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ. "ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܒܥܡܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܢ ܕܥܡܐ"! ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܗ: "ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܡܢܐ ܥܡܐ ܠܗ: ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܟܠܗ. ܝܢ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܘܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܕܥܡܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ. ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ. ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܐ. ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܡܗܝܡܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܬܠܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܝܢ ܦܠܚܢܘܬܐ. ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܒܐ

ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ: ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܘܠܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܝܗ.

ܥܒܘܕܘܬܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܥܡܐ. ܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܪܒܥܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ: ܒܗܝ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܢܐ. ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܥܠ ܟܠܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܠܗ: ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ: ܘܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܠܗ. ܟܠܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܗܘ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܠܗ ܟܠܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ. ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘ ܠܗ ܟܠܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܐܝܢܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܟܠܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܘܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܝܘܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ: ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܒܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ.

ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܥܠ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ: ܟܠܢܐ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܐܢܫܐ. ܗܘܝܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ: ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ.

ܦܠܚܢܘܬܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܩܢܘܢܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ:-

1. ܗܘܝܘܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܠܘܬ ܟܠ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܒܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܝܐ.

2. ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܕܥܡܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܐ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ.

3. ܗܘܝܘܬܐ. ܟܠܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ.

4. ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ. ܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ.

ܥܒܘܕܘܬܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܠܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܢܘܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ: ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ. ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܟܠܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ.

ܒܫܡܫܐ ܕܩܪܝܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܠܐ ܡܫܬܒܩܢܐ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܬܘܪܢܘܬܐ: ܘܠܐ ܓܒܪܐ
ܠܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܘܦ ܠܐܝܡܢܐ. ܗܘܝ ܟܠܝܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܬܘܕܥܝܢܘܟ. ܗܕܟ ܠܐ
ܓܒܪܐ ܒܫܘܝܢܘܟ ܚܕܐ ܕܚܘܒܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܕܥܒܕܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܐ ܗܠܟܐ. ܗܕܟ ܠܐ
ܒܝܬܐ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܡܢܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕܝܢ ܒܝܘܡܗ. ܐܢ ܐܢܬ ܗܘܝܬ ܡܫܬܒܚܢ ܡܢܟܪܐ
ܒܝܘܡ ܓܒܪܐ ܕܫܩܠܬ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܢܘܟ. ܐܢ ܐܢܬ ܐܢܬ ܠܘܟ ܐܝܬܐ ܠܚܝܐ ܡܢܕܥܢܘܟ:
ܒܠܘܟ ܠܗ ܒܐܬܪܐ ܕܫܘܒܚܐ. ܡܢ ܡܢܝܐ ܡܢܕܥܢܘܬܘܟ ܡܫܬܒܚܝܢ ܠܘܟ! ܒܥܠ
ܡܫܬܡܥܢܘܬܐ ܐܢܬ ܡܫܬܒܚ ܠܥܠܡ. ܚܘܒܐ ܡܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܚܘܒܐ.

---

36. ܫܪܫܘܬܐ

ܒܝܘܡܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܦܬܓܡܗ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܡܢܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܢ ܡܥܠܢܐ:
ܒܝܘܡܐ ”ܠܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܕܫܪܫܘܬܐ“. ܐܝܬ ܚܕܐ ܒܝܘܡ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢܝ
ܒܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܘܬ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܗ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܬ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ”ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܕܫܪܫܘܬܐ:
ܠܗ: ܫܪܫܘܬܐ: ܘܗܕܟ ܡܢܢ ܐܝܡܢܐ ܠܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ“.
ܕܡܠܟܐ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܐܝܟܐ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܬ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܘܬ ܡܢܢ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ
ܡܘܡܢܐ ܡܢܘܗ ܦܠܚܐ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ. ܒܝܬ ܝܕܥܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܘܦ ܐܢ ܕܡܠܟܐ
ܒܝܬ ܦܠܚܐ ܠܥܠܡ ܐܝܢܐ. ܘܗܕܟ ܡܢܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ: ܐܢ
ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܓܒܪܐ ܐܢ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܡܢܐ.
ܠܘ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܟܠܐ ܒܝܬ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܝ ܠܘܟ ܝܠܕܐ. ܘܒܝܬ
ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢܢܝܐ ܠܐ ܐܝܟ. ܒܟܠ ܡܢܢܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܢܢ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܗ
ܟܠܠ ܠܗ ܝܠܕܘܟ: ܐܝܬ ܒܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܕܓܒܪܐ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܗ
ܓܒܪܐ ܡܢ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ: ܐܡܪ: ”ܐܢܬ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ: ܒܝܬ
ܓܒܪܐ ܕܐܝܡܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܢܢ ܠܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܢܢܐ“. ܕܡܠܟܐ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܐ: ܦܘܦ ܐܝܟ ܥܠܝܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܐܠܗܐ: ”ܗܘ
ܕܐܡܘܢܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܠܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܠܘ ܡܢܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܠܘܬܐ
ܕܐܘܪܐ ܐܠܗܐ: ܗܘܝ ܗܘ ܓܒܪܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܘܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܝܕܥܢ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܐ
ܗܘ ܕܚܘܒܐ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܐ“.
ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܡܘܢܐ ܐܠܗܐ: ”ܗܦܟܬܐ ܕܗܪܫܘܬܐ ܒܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܟܠܒ:
ܘܗܠ ܗܦܟܬܐ ܠܟܠܒ ܕܡܠܟܐ“. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܬܡܥܢܘܬܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܐܝܟ
ܕܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܬ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܒܝܬܗ. ܒܟܠ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܒܝܬ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܐ ܒܝܬ ܒܝܬܗ. ܕܡܠܟܐ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܘܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܦܠܚܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ: ܘܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܡܢ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܗ.
ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܓܘܢܐ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܐ
ܕܡܢܝܢܐ ܐܝܟ: ܕܐܝܬ ܓܘܢܐ ܡܢ ܥܒܕܢ ܐܢܫ ܡܢܢܝܐ: ܕܝܕ ܦܠܚܢ ܡܢ
ܕܒܝܬ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܢ ܒܝܬ ܕܝܢ: ܒܝܬ ܐܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܫܘܠܛܢ. ܠܘ ܓܘܢܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܐ
ܕܗܘܝܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܥܢ ܠܗ. ܠܐ ܥܒܕܢ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ
ܠܫܪܫܘܬܗ: ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܫܬܡܥܢ ܐܢ ܐܢܬ ܒܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܐܢ ܠܐ.
ܐܢ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܝܬ: ܥܒܕܢ ܠܗ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܟ ܒܐܝܢ ܓܒܪܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܡܢܝܬ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܬ ܠܗ.
ܐܢ ܥܒܕܬܘܟ ܐܝܟ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܡܫܬܡܥ ܠܗ: ܐܢ ܡܢܢܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܢ
ܡܢܢܐ ܘܗܘܝܬ ܘܐܢܐ ܐܢܬ.
ܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܡܢܢܐ ܡܫܬܡܥ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ.
ܗܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܢܬ ܐܡܪ ܕܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܡܫܬܡܥ ܦܠܚܢܐ ܐܝܟ:
ܗܘ ܡܢ ܐܢܬ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܐ ܫܪܫܘܬܐ: ܗܘ ܡܫܬܡܥ ܐܢܫܢ ܚܕܐ
ܡܫܬܡܥܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ. ܡܠܟܐ ܐܢܬ ܐܡܪ ܕܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܢ
ܒܟܠ ܐܡܪ ܕܡܠܟܐ. ܗܘ ܕܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܡܫܬܡܥ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܐ ܥܠܡܝܢ ܐܠܗܐ
ܠܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܓܒܪܐ ܡܫܬܡܥ ܠܗ: ܗܘ ܒܗܘ ܥܒܕܐ ܐܘܦ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܐ ܐܠܗܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

37 [illegible]

[illegible]

ܐܢ ܒܪܘܫܡܐ ܚܠܝܡܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܝܢ ܠܐ: ܘܐܢ ܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܘܚܪܢܐ ܒܗ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ
ܗܘܐ ܝܢ ܠܐ.

ܐܗܐ ܦܠܓܐ ܬܪܝܢܐ: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

38. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

39.

[illegible]

40. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

1. [illegible]

2. [illegible]

3. [illegible]

ܡܢ ܠܒܪ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܐܚܪܢܝ ܗܘܘ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܡܘܠܕܬܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܝܢ ܡܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܫ ܘܚܠܒܐ: ܕܒܫܢܐ ܠܕܝܪܐ ܦܪܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܕܝܪܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܢܕܘܢܝܐ: ܗܠܝܐ ܘܗܕܐ ܟܘܢܐ ܟܘܢܐ ܘܝܘܡܐ ܒܗܘܢܐ ܐܟܘ ܟܝܢܐ ܕܡܨܪܝܐ ܗܘ. ܝܢܐ ܕܘܒܘܗܝ ܝܘܚܢܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܘܝܬܐ: ܟܕܠܐ ܟܘܠ ܘܟܝܠ ܕܝܡܐ ܝܢ ܟܕܠܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܝܡܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܝܢ ܐܚܪܢ ܘܦܘܫ ܦܫܛܝܢ ܡܦܠܚܝܢ: ܒܫܢܐ ܠܕܝܪܐ ܒܗ ܡܠܟܝܢ ܗܘ ܫܢܐ ܡܢܝܢܘܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܫܢܐ ܒܠܦܗ.

ܝܕܥܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܕܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܢܐ:-

1. ܫܘܚܠܦܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ. ܝܢܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܐܪܥܬܐ ܒܠܝܗ ܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܕܐܘܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܗ ܗܘ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ. ܒܗܕܐ ܕܟܠܝܢ ܠܡܝܢܐ ܘܡܕܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܗ: ܗܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܗ ܒܡܫܚܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܠܦܗ ܠܠܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܝ: ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܘܟܠܐ ܗܟܢ ܫܘܚܠܦ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܐ ܗܘܝܗ ܝܢܐ ܫܘܚܠܦܐ ܠܘܬܐ. ܘܐܢ ܝܢܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܐܪܥܬܐ ܗܘܝܗ: ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܡܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܡܦܠܚܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܝܗ ܝܢ ܟܐܒܐ ܒܘܟܪܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܡܕܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܝܢܐ ܐܪܥܬܐ: ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܐܬܘܗܝ ܗܘܝܗ ܡܕܒܪ ܒܘܟܪ ܫܢܬܐ: ܐܢ ܝܢ ܘܐܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܒܘܟܪ ܐܝܟ ܒܗ ܕܘܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܗܝܟ. ܕܐܪܥܐ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܘܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܐܪܥܬܐ ܒܐܟܠܗ ܗܢܐ.

2. ܕܒܩܐ. ܐܪܥܬܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܕܫܘܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܡܝܢ: ܐܟܠܝܢ ܐܝܡܢܐ ܕܠܝܗ ܒܝܬ ܒܘܟܪ ܟܠ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܐܪܥܗ. ܝܕܥܢܐ ܟܘܢܐ ܒܝܬ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܗ ܟܝܢܗ ܡܢ ܘܟܘܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ: ܘܗܠܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܝܕܥܢܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܥܕܡܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܠܦܬܐ ܘܐܟܬܐ ܘܟܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܕܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܢ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܘܚܕܢܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܐܪܥܬܐ ܕܟܝܢܗ ܟܘ ܗܕܡܐ ܗܘܠ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܝܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܘܦ ܐܢܫ ܒܐܝܟ ܠܗܘܢ ܝܗܒܐ ܒܠܝܗ ܠܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܫܢܐ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܡܠܝܢ.

3. ܕܘܠܠܐ. ܒܗܘܢ ܐܟܘ ܗܘ ܝܢܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܐܠܝܗ ܐܪܥܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܝܢܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܐܝܟ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܟܘܠܐ ܐܠܝܗ ܐܪܥܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܘܚܐ ܟܘ ܟܝܢܗ ܡܘܠܕܬܐ:

ܕܐܝܬܐ ܐܠܝܗ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ "ܐܝܟ ܠܝ ܗܝ ܐܪܥܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ: ܗܝ ܟܠ ܘܝܢ: ܕܦܟܝܪ ܐܦܩܐ ܒܗ ܦܪܝܫܘܬ ܘܒܘܩܐ ܝܫܢ ܘܡܕܡܝܢܐ": ܗܘ ܐܦܩܐ ܒܪ ܒܐܬܪܐ ܐܠܝܗ: ܗܝ ܝܢܐ ܡܕܒܪ ܠܐ ܐܠܝܗ ܒܦܠܚܐ: ܒܐܬܪܐ ܐܚܪܢ ܗܘܠܐ ܒܟܒܪܐ ܐܠܝܗ ܟܠ ܟܪܦܐ ܡܢ ܝܬܒܝܢ ܘܡܢܕܝܢ ܟܘܢܐ ܘܟܠܝܢ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܕܘܠܠܐ.

4. ܠܐ ܕܘܒܘܩܐ. ܐܝܟ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܟܐ ܟܘܢܐ ܘܒܘܩܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܝܢ ܒܝܬ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܗܘܦܟܐ ܒܢܝܢ: ܗܘ ܫܢܐ ܠܕܝܪܐ ܠܝܬ ܟܘܠܝܢ ܫܒܘܩܐ ܡܢܝܢ: ܐܝܟܐ ܘܒܘܩܐ ܒܝܬ ܡܦܠܚܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܟܢܝܢ: ܐܟܘ ܫܢܐ ܟܠ ܕܒܘܩܐ ܐܟܘ: ܘܝܢܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܒܪܐ ܐܠܝܗ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܒܝܬ ܟܘܠܝܢ ܕܟܐ ܐܪܥܐ. ܐܪܥܬܐ ܝܕܥܢܐ ܟܘܢܐ ܟܠ ܕܘܒܘܩܗ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܟܘ ܗܘܠ ܗܕܒܘܩܐ. ܐܢ ܐܘܟܠܗ ܠܕܘܗܫܢܬܐ ܒܗ ܫܘܬܐ ܫܪܝܪܐ ܐܪܥܬܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܢܐ ܫܟܝܚܐ ܐܟܘܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܕܝܢ ܟܠ ܕܘܒܘܩܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ.

5. ܠܘܩܒܠ ܕܒܠܦܗ. ܫܢܐ ܒܠܦܗ ܕܐܪܥܬܐ ܟܘ ܝܡܘܬ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܪܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫ ܟܝܢܗ. ܕܕܐ ܝܟܠܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܪܐ ܒܟܠ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܟܠܝܐ ܗܕܡ ܐܬܪܐ ܟܠܝܢ ܐܪܥܗ ܘܟܘܠ ܢܡܘܣܐ. ܝܕܥܢܐ ܟܘܢܐ ܐܪܥܬܐ ܕܦܟܝܪܐ ܐܠܝܗ ܗܡܝܢ: ܒܠܝܗ ܡܕܒܪܝܗ ܦܪܝܐ ܐܠܝܗ ܘܒܪܐ ܕܗܘܠ: ܘܒܠܦܗ ܦܪܝܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܪܥܐ ܘܡܦܠܚܢܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ: ܕܐܝܟܐ ܐܟܘ ܗܕܡܐ ܐܟܘ ܐܠܝܗܘܢ ܘܟܠܘܢܐ ܠܘܠܐ. ܗܕܡܐ ܕܒܠܦܗ ܕܐܦܠܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܒܘܟܪܐ ܐܢܫ ܚܟܝܡܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢ.

ܗܢܐ ܗܘܢܢܐ: ܡܠܟܐ ܟܘ ܟܢܘܫ ܕܟܘ ܝܕܘܥ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܪܥܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܐܟܘ ܘܡܠܘܦ ܐܪܥܐ ܗܘ ܟܢܘܫ.

41 ܕܐܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܗ ܠܒܪ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ

ܒܗܕܐ ܒܘܟܪ ܝܘܡܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܝ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܐܬܪܐ ܐܬܘܬܐ: ܐܢ ܐܪܥܐ ܟܠ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ. ܒܐܠܝܗ ܦܪܝܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܟܝܢܐ ܝܕܥܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܝܬܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܝܟܢ

ܠܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܘܡܟܢ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܒܝܬܐ.

1. ܕܥܒܕܬ ܬܚܘܡ ܚܠ ܡܘܕܝܢܘܬܗ ܘܚܘܫܒܢܘܬܗ. ܟܠܗ ܦܬܓܡܢܘܬܗ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܠ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܓܘܢܝܘܬܗ ܐܘܦ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܒܘܬ ܚܫܒܢܘܬܗ. ܚܕܐ ܐܘܚܕܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܝܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܚܟܝܡ: ܒܝܠ ܒܢܝܐ ܕܒܠܝܬ ܓܘܒ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܒܥܬܐ ܕܓܘܒܗ ܟܝܬܝܒ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܬܥܝܢܘܬܗ ܘܟܠܗ ܚܝܠܘܬܗ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܝܬܘܠܐ: ܘܠܒܫܬܐ: ܘܡܫܬܘܬܐ: ܘܬܫܡܫܬܐ: ܘܟܠܗ ܣܝܡܘܢܝܬܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܕܚܕܐ ܒܝܬܐ. ܗܕܐ ܒܟܠ ܥܡܗ ܕܫܘܦܪܐ ܠܝܗ ܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܒܚܝܪܐ ܦܐܝܫ ܒܗܠܝܟܐ: ܘܚܕܐ ܓܝܫ ܡܘܬܒ ܒܬܘܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܘܒܬܪܐ ܫܘܦܪܐ ܠܝܗ: ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܕܫܬܝܬܘܬܗ ܘܒܪܐ ܠܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܓܠܝܐ ܕܡܬܒܝܠܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܕܟܠ ܫܝܠ ܒܝܬܐ. ܚܕܡܐ ܓܘܪܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܐܟܘ ܚܟܝܡܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܒܝ ܐܟܘ ܓܘܒ ܕܫܡܥ ܝܕܥܘܬܐ ܕܫܬܝܬܘܬܗ: ܐܢܫܐ ܐܗܘ ܚܕ ܝܠܦܬܐ ܒܘܬܐ ܠܝܗ: ܗܘ ܕܠܝܗ ܒܘܟ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܓܠܝܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܒܘܟ ܚܡ ܒܘܬܐ ܥܠ ܫܬܝܬܘܬܗ.

2. ܦܬܚܠܗ ܢܒܒ ܗܘܐ ܒܠܐ ܫܘܒܩܘܢ. ܐܝܟ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܥܝܠ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܡܢ ܚܕ ܒܝܬܐ: ܡܘܡܟܢ ܐܝܟܘ ܗܘ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܕܦܝܫ ܚܘܝܕܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܬܚܕܝܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܐ ܦܐܝܫ: ܘܡܬܒܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܬܥܝܢܐ ܓܘܪܐ ܗܘܝܠ ܠܟܠ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܕܡܬܒܝܢ ܐܚܪܐ. ܗܢܐ ܐܗܘܐ ܡܬܚܘܝܢܐ ܠܝܗ ܚܕ ܡܘܫܚܬܐ ܥܠ ܒܝܬܘܬܗ: ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܫܝܛܘܬܐ ܢܦܫ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝ ܒܝܬ ܡܛܝܐ ܘܐܦ ܚܕ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܦܐܝܫ ܗܘܝ ܘܠܝܗ ܕܡܟܝ ܒܝܬܐ.

3. ܒܬܘܟ ܡܢ ܚܫܒܢܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܠܘܟ. ܐܝܟ ܒܝܬܐ ܚܕ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܘܒܝܬܐ ܒܝܬܘܗ ܐܗܘܐ ܒܡܬܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܓܘܒܘܢ: "ܒܝ ܡܢܝ ܡܬܒܝܢܘܗ ܕܟܠܐ ܐܗܘܐ ܡܬܒܝܢ"? ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܕܠܝ ܠܝܗ ܓܘܒ ܒܝܬܗ: ܒܚܕܐ ܚܕܒܐ ܒܝܬ ܒܝܬܘܢ ܠܗܘ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܕܠܝ ܡܛܝܐ ܘܒܝܬܗ.

ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܫܬܝܬܘܬܐ ܠܘܒܐ ܘܗܐ ܓܘܒ ܒܝ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܚܕܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ ܕܚܠܘܟܝܐ: ܐܝܟ ܚܕ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܫܬܝܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܘܦܘܫܩܗܘܢ ܒܡܬܒܝܢܐ ܓܘ ܚܠܘܟܐ ܠܐ ܦܫܝܛ ܒܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܘܟ ܝܕܥܬܐ: ܐܢܫܐ ܢܘܦ ܒܠܐ ܚܕܝܢ ܚܕ ܦܘܫܩܐ ܦܐܝܫ ܗܘ ܒܒܝܬ ܦܬܓܡܗ.

4. ܚܠܘܦ ܠܬܘܒܐ "ܠܐ" ܐܡܪܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܒܝܟܠܝܬܐ ܚܕܝܗ ܕܘܒܝܬ ܚܕ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܕܒܝܠܝܟ ܚܕܝܗ ܡܢ ܡܬܚܫܒܢܘܬܗ: ܐܡܪܐ: "ܠܐ"، ܐܝܟ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܚܝܠܐ ܚܘܦܬܐ ܠܫܬܝܬܐ ܘܦܘܩܐ ܒܡܬܒܝܢܬܐ ܒܝܬܠܝܐ: ܐܡܪܐ: "ܠܐ"، ܐܝܟ ܝܕܥܘܬܐ ܒܒܟܠ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܓܘܪܒܘܢ ܐܝܟܘ ܠܒܝܬܘܗ: ܐܡܪܐ: "ܠܐ"، ܗܘܝ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܫܬܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܠܘܒܝܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܝܠܘܬܐ: ܕܒܝܠܘܬܐ ܕܓܢܒܐ: ܕܟܝܢܝܬܐ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ: ܕܠܘܒܝܬ ܗܘ ܒܟܠܗ ܒܚܕܐ ܒܕܒܐ ܐܝܟܠܒܘܬܐ "ܠܐ"، ܓܘܪܐ ܡܬܒܝܢܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܦܬܓܡܘܢ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܬܘܟܡ: ܐܝܢܐ ܚܝܠ ܐܝܟܠܐ ܒܝ ܓܒܘܗ ܒܡܬܦܠܚܝܗ.

ܓܒܝܠ ܕܒܐ ܐܒܟܠܚ ܐܝܟ ܒܘܬ ܘܦܘܩ: ܠܐ ܢܟܠܚ ܠܗܘܢ ܓܘܢ ܐܒܝܬܐ ܡܬܒܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܢܐ ܟܒܝܬܚ ܒܝܬ ܢܒܝܬܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܒܬܘܒܐ ܚܕܝܗ ܠܟܠܐ ܡܬܒܝܢܐ ܒܘܬ ܘܦܘܩܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕܐ:

1. ܡܕܝܢ ܕܡܢܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܡܛܝܬ.
2. ܚܡܫܝܢ ܕܡܢܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܡܛܝܬ.
3. ܗܒܠ ܕܡܢܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܡܛܝܬ.

---

42. ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܦܫܘܛܬܐ ܦܫܝܛܬܐ

ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܦܫܘܛܬܐ ܘܒܝܬܗ ܦܫܘܛܬܐ. ܐܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܘܟ ܡܕܝܢ ܚܘܒܐ ܚܕܗܘܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܢܒܝܬܐ ܕܦܫܝܛܬܐ: ܕܟܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܢܒܝܬܘܬܐ ܐܗܘܐ ܚܕܗܘܐ: ܕܚܕ ܗܘܒܐ ܡܕܝܢ ܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܚܕܗܘܐ:

ܐܢܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܡܢ ܚܕܐ ܓܢܒܐ.

ܐܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܝ ܚܝܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܫܒܬܐ ܣܘܓܐܬܐ: ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܫܡܝܬܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܕܟܝܐ ܕܘܢܝܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܢܘܪܐ ܕܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܕܕܟܝܐ ܕܘܢܝܘܬܐ: ܠܒܘܬܗ ܕܟܢܫܐ ܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܢܘܪܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܟܠܒܘܬܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܝܢܘܬܐ ܫܦܝܪ. ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܟܠ ܦܘܬܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܫܠܝܛܐ ܐܝܢ ܐܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ. ܐܘܦ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܐܘܣܦܐ ܕܟܗܢܘܬܐ ܕܝ ܦܝܫ ܗܘܐ ܣܝܡܐ ܠܗ ܫܒܛܐ ܐܝܢ ܕܝܗ. ܘܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܕܡܪܘܪܝܢ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܝܪ ܗܘܐ ܣܒܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܝܗ ܕܟܠ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܦܠܝܛ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܗ. ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫ ܕܝܢ ܬܪܥܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܘܫܡܥܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܬܘܪܓܡܐ ܕܥܡܝܢ ܠܗ ܫܒܛܐ: ܠܝ ܡܠܟܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܬܘܒܐ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܘܡܪܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܘܬܘܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܘܟܘܠܗ: ܕܐܠܗܐ ܐܡܪ ܕܝܢ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܕܝܢܐ ܢܦܫܗܘܢ. ܗܘ ܥܒܕܗ ܕܘܟ ܡܘܕܥܐ ܕܝ ܚܝܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܣܒܐ ܫܒܛܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܥܘܡܪܐ: ܟܠܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܫܒܚܐ: ܘܩܠܝܗ ܗܘ ܠܝ ܦܝܫ ܗܘܐ ܥܡܝܢܐ: ܡܟܝܢ ܚܕܡܐ ܟܘܠܐ ܕܟܕܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܗܘ ܠܕܝܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܗܘܐ ܘܝܠܕܐ. ܚܕܐ ܕܘܟ ܝܠܝܠ ܚܠܠ ܡܬܐܐ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܕܝ ܥܡܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܝܢ ܐܘܪܚܘܬܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ: ܦܪܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܣܒܐ ܕܗܘܕܐ ܕܡܪܝܐ ܗܘ ܢܦܫܗ. ܐܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܢܐ. ܐܡܪܐ ܕܚܕܐ ܠܝܕܝܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܘܫܒܠܐ ܕܝ ܡܬܚܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܚܪ ܘܟܠܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܫܘܡܠܝܐ ܗܘ ܢܠܕܐ. ܚܠܠ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܘܡܘܡܠܐ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܕܝ ܚܝܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܝܢ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܘܠܒܘܫܐ ܦܪܝܢ ܕܫܒܛܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܝ ܗܘܡܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܢܐ: ܡܟܝܢ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܕܠܝܠܝܐ ܘܡܬܗܡܢܐ. ܐܕܝܢ ܚܘܝܢ ܐܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܫܡܘܫܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܕܡܬܡܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܗܘܝܢ ܕܐܟܡܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܚܕ ܦܘܬܐ ܗܘܕܐ ܕܘܟܐ.

ܐܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܕܘܟܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܘܟ ܐܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܐܘܐ ܗܘܐ: ܕܒܝܬܗ ܥܠܡܐ ܠܐ ܦܠܝܛܠܗ ܡܢ ܕܝܢܗ. ܕܕܟܐ ܕܡܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܝ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܝܘܡܢܐ: ܚܕܡܐ ܟܘܠܐ ܕܝ ܦܠܝܛ ܗܘܐ ܠܝܗ ܕܝܢܗ ܡܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܡܐ ܡܢܕܝܢܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܕܘܟܬܗ.

ܐܦܢ ܐܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܗܡܢܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܦܠܝܛܠܗ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܗ: ܐܢܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܐܝܠܝܢ ܗܘ ܟܠܐ ܕܚܕܟܘܬܗܘܢ. ܕܚܕ ܕܡܝܢܐ ܕܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܥܡܝܪ ܗܘܐ ܫܒܐ ܗܘܦܡ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܐܝܠܝܢܐ. ܕܟܠ ܚܕ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܡܘܠܟܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܫܒܐ ܠܝܘܡܢܐ ܠܐ ܡܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ: ܗܘܡܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܠܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܫܘܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܐܘܦ ܠܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܢܐ. ܕܟܐ ܡܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܘܡܝܢܐ ܕܟܠܝܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܘܡܕܘܡܝܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ: ܦܪܝܢ ܕܝܘܡܢܝܗܘܢ ܝܕܥܐ: ܘܡܝܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܘܚܐ ܠܝܘܡܐ: ܘܡܫܡܗܘܢ ܠܝܘܡܢܐ ܗܘ ܕܟܐ ܐܡܝܢܐ: ܘܡܠܟܐ ܡܝܠܗܘܢ ܠܐܚܪܢܐ.

ܟܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܫܒܐ ܕܫܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܟܠܝܐ ܦܠܝܛܠܗ ܡܢ ܦܫܝܛ ܘܡܝܟܠܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܚܝܫܟܠܗ ܕܡܦܪܟܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܘܡܘܠܫܟܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܝܢ ܘܕܘܟܬܗܘܢ ܝܟܬܝܐ.

ܐܘܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܫܘܡܠܝܐ.

ܚܕ ܕܟܐ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܠܝܗ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܠܝܗ ܝܘܡܢܗ: "ܠܥܒܕܐ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܘܠܘܒܐ ܠܝܗ: ܘܕܐ ܥܒܕܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܠܘܒܐ. ܠܥܒܕܐ ܕܘܒܐ ܠܝܗ: ܘܠܠܡܐ ܕܠܘܠܐ. ܗܕܐ ܕܠܝܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܗܝܘܢܐ: ܘܡܠܟܐ: ܘܕܟܠܝܐ: ܘܕܟܫܥܐ ܕܝܘܡ: ܕܐ ܦܝܫܝܢ ܘܡܠܟܐ: ܘܦܝܫܐ ܚܕܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܠܥܒܕܐ ܕܐܥܒܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܠܥܒܕܐ ܕܘ ܐܥܒܐ ܠܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܝܬܐ ܕܘܡܠܟܘܗ"

ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܠܐ ܐܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܬܐ: ܕܝܘܡܢܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܗܘܕܐ ܕܡܕܘܢܬܐ ܠܐ ܫܘܡܠܝܐ? ܗܘܡܢܘܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܝܘܡܐ. ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܘܡܐ ܟܠܟܠܝܐ? ܕܘܡܠܝܐ

ܐܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܫܝܕܝܢ ܠܒܝܬܐ ܓܒܐ ܕܐܚܪܢ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ.

ܒܐܝܢ ܒܟܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܝܢ ܠܡܫܠܡܢܐ؟

''ܡܢ ܝܘܬܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܠܒܐ ܠܐ ܡܡܠܠ ܦܘܡܐ،، ܗܕܟܐ ܡܕܒܪ ܠܝܫܘܥ ܠܗ ܓܒܐ ܦܘܡܐ ܫܒܘܩ. ܡܢ ܚܕ ܠܝܬ ܓܒܐ. ܒܗܘ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܡܪ: ''ܠܒܐ ܕܒܝܫ ܒܟܠ ܒܝܫ: ܐܠܗܐ،،.

ܚܕ ܡܕܒܪ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܓܘܢ ܚܠܝܗ.

''ܡܠܟ ܠܐ ܡܕܝܢ: ܕܫܡܥܬܐ ܠܦܘܡܗ: ܕܫܘܪ ܠܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܦܘܡܗ،،.
ܡܫܝܚ ܠܐܢܫܐ: ܚܕ ܠܝܬ ܓܒܐ ܘܥܡܗ ܚܕ ܠܝܬܢܐ ܓܒܐ. ܒܪܡ ܐܢܫܐ
ܓܒܪ ܟܠܗܝܢ: ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܠܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܐ ܡܠܘܟ.

---

43. ܫܠܡܘܬܐ

ܒܠܒܐ ܠܝܬ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܫܘܬܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܕܡܫܬܡܠܝܢ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܢܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܫܠܡܘܬܐ.
ܕܐܢܐ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܡܢ ܒܕܡܝ ܕܘܟܐ ܐܢ ܕܡܐ: ܡܠܝܟܐ ܘܟܠ ܡܠܝܟܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܘܠܫܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܡܢ ܢܦܫܗ ܡܢ ܠܡܕܘܪܐ ܕܚܕ ܠܝܬܐ ܝܫܘܥܐ
ܘܡܫܡܠܝܐ ܘܡܫܒܚܐ ܕܟܠܗܝܢ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܕܐܫܬܘܝ ܟܠܗ ܥܒܕܘܬܐ ܕܠܐܠܗܐ
ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܩܠܝ ܘܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܡܩܒܠ ܕܠܝܬܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܚܠܝܗ: ܚܕ ܚܕܐ ܒܟܠ
ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫ ܕܦܘܫܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܫܡܠܝܐ ܫܒܝܚܘܬܗ ܡܢ ܟܠܢܫ
ܫܠܡܘܬܐ: ܕܐܘܦ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܘܐܢܫ ܕܠܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܘܬܐ ܦܪܫܐ ܡܢ ܫܘܒܚܐ.

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܕܠܐ ܡܫܘܚ ܠܡܕܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܕܫܠܡܘܬܐ.

ܐܢܐ ܗܘܟܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܚܠܝܗ. ܗܘ ܕܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܡܘܡܢ ܕܗܘܢܐ
ܚܠܝܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܕܦܠܚ ܡܘܕܝܐ: ܘܡܢܐ ܕܡܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܡܕܝܗ ܗܘܠܟܐ. ܚܕ ܡܫܠܡܐ
ܕܐܡܪܐ ܚܠܝܗ: ''ܒܠܒܐ ܠܝܬ ܟܠܗ ܒܝܫܬܐ،، ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܫܠܡܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܕܡܕܒܪܐ

ܚܠܝܗ ܚܘܕܪܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܘܚܕܐ ܚܕܟ ܓܒܗ: ܡܢ ܚܕܟ ܗܘ ܕܦܠܚܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܫܘܒܚܐ.
ܐܝܟ ܗܘܒܐ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܢ ܒܡܪܐ ܠܗܘ ܕܒܕܒܠܝܗ ܡܢ ܦܩܕܗ: ܕܝܗܒܠܗ ܘܦܪܩܢܠܗ
ܠܐܚܪܢܗ.

ܗܘ ܕܫܠܡܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܡܘܡܢ ܚܠܝܗ ܕܦܠܚ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܢܝܚܐ.
ܗܘܢܗ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܗܘܒܐ ܕܝܫܘܥܐ ܡܢܐ: ܘܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘܠ ܐܡܪܐ ܒܐܘܟܐ ܡܢܐ
ܟܘܡܪܐ ܕܒܟܠ ܡܕܒܪ ܕܝܐܢܬܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܠܦܘܩܕܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܢܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܕܝܢ
ܐܝܟ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܫܠܡܐ ܚܠܝܗ؟ ܗܕܟ ܐܡܪ: ܝܕܥܝܢ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܡܢܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܕܐܝܟ
ܗܘ ܐܚܪܢܐ.

ܗܘ ܕܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܠܝܬܐ ܡܘܡܢܐ ܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܕܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘ
ܗܘܡܢܝܢ ܠܗ. ܫܘܦܪܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܗܘܡܢܝܢ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܠܝܟܐ
ܡܢ ܐܢܫ ܕܐܝܬ ܫܠܡܝܢ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܢ ܟܠܟܢ ܕܢܐܡܪ ܡܠܦܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܝܬܒܐ
ܗܘ ܡܕܒܪ ܕܐܝܬܗ ܕܗܘ ܡܢ ܟܠܢܫܢ ܟܠܗ ܘܡܢܗ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܬܒܐ
ܐܚܪܢܐ ܟܠ ܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܟܠܡܐ ܓܘܢ ܚܕܐ: ܟܠܢܐ ܒܗ ܟܠܠܦܝܢ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ
ܠܒܝܫ ܟܠܗ.

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܠܝܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܡܢܝܢ. ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܗܘܡܢܝܢ ܡܢܐ ܡܫܡܠܝܢܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܚܘܒܐ ܘܗܘܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܡܘܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܒܟܠ ܚܕܐ ܝܫܘܥܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܘܫܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܦܠܚܐ
ܦܠܚܐ ܚܠܝܗ ܗܘܢܐ. ܗܟܢܐ ܘܡܢܐ ܡܘܡܢ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܒܫܡܝܢܘܬܐ.
ܒܗ ܕܐܢ ܟܠܝܐ ܫܘܡܠܝܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܗܘܕܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܕܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܒܟܠ ܕܐܢܐ ܘܡܠܦܢܐ: ܕܐܡܪܐ ܘܡܢܐ: ܗܘܒܐ
ܦܘܪܫܢܗ ܡܢܐ ܫܡܝܐ: ܕܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܘܫܝܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܠܝܬܝܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܘܢܝܐ.

ܐܘܦ ܟܠܗ ܦܠܚܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܕܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܦܘܪܫܢܐ
ܕܐܝܟܢܐ: ܘܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܐܝܟܢܘܬܐ.

[illegible]

1. [illegible]

2. [illegible]

[illegible]

---

44. [illegible]

[illegible]

‟ܐܢܬ ܡܫܒܠܝ ܗܘܐ. ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܩܛܠܢ ܠܟܠܗ ܒܡܢܬܘܗ ܐܢ ܩܝܡ:
ܩܕܡ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܡܢܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܕܠܝܒ̈ܝ‟.

‟ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪܝ: ܐܢܐ ܕܟܪܐ ܒܫܡܥܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܩܐ ܐܗܐ ܡܪܝܐ. ܐܢܐ ܠܐ ܩܝܡ
ܕܡܝܬ ܫܘܥܕܢܐ ܢܛܠܘܢ: ܘܐܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܫܘܥܢܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܠܒܒܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܚܕ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܠܘܬܐ ܒܦܬܟܪܘܬܐ ܠܒܢܝܢ ܠܒܡܢܬܝ. ܐܢܐ ܒܡܠܟܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܡܪܝܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܘܕܘܝ
ܗܘܝܢ ܕܦܪܝܩܢ ܐܝܬܗ ܐܚܘܢܐ ܐܦܢ ܫܘܥܕܢܐ ܕܫܝܢܐ ܡܢܗ ܒܝܘܡ.

‟ܘܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܕܒܚܐ ܥܠܝܡܐ ܡܗܘܐ: ܕܟܐ ܡܫܚܠܗ ܠܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܢܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ
ܡܕܒܪܐ. ܠܘܝܬܠܗ ܡܢ ܢܝܢܠ ܘܐܠܢܫܐ ܢܟܠܝ: ܐܝܟܐ ܢܟܠ ܫܡܝܗ: ܗܡܢܗ ܢܟܠ
ܒܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܕܡܘܚܘܬܗ ܡܗܘܐ: ܦܪܝܩܠܗ ܡܢܟܠ ܟܐ ܡܫܚܠܗ ܐܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܡܕܒܪܐ.

‟ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪܝ ܒܡܢܐ ܡܟܝܠ ܘܕܟܪܘܢ: ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܦܪܝܩܢܗ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܬܢܐ:
ܘܐܘܦ ܒܐܢܫܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܕܗܘܝܢ ܠܘܢ ܘܗܘܝܬ. ܒܠܝܗ ܥܘܟܪܐ ܙܝ
ܒܗ ܩܛܝܠܗ ܒܝܘܢ: ܒܐ ܡܪܝܐ ܕܡܢܬܐ ܐܝܬܐ: ܐܢܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܗ ܐܡܪܝܢ. ܐܢܐ
ܠܐ ܩܝܡ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܘܕܘܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܒܥܒܕܐ ܘܡܕܡܝܢ ܢܟܠܝ ܒܘܬ
ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܡ ܚܕ ܡܪܝܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ‟.

ܥܢܝܢ ܐܡܪܗ: ‟ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܟܐ ܕܘܡ. ܫܘܥܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܝܬܢ ܒܡܫܘܚܬܗ:
ܘܐܢܐ ܕܟܐ ܟܘܡ ܐܟܐ ܕܦܪܝܩܢ ܗܘ ܡܪܝܐ ܕܐܢܬ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܟܠܝ: ܘܐܢܐ
ܐܢܐ ܒܡܠܟܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܡܪܝܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ‟.

ܐܢܫܐ ܕܫܒܐ ܒܕܥܬܐ ܒܡܢܫܐ ܐܟܐ: ܗܝ ܕܐܝ ܒܘܟ ܒܢܫܐ ܩܐ ܐܢܫܝ
ܠܒܢܝܐ ܐܟܐ ܠܐܘܟܐ ܠܒܫ ܠܘܒܠܐ ܘܠܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܠܘܢܫܐ ܕܚܘܫ
ܗܘܬܐ. ܟܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܒܫܒܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܢܘܗܪܐ ܒܝ ܡܫܚܝܒ ܒܐܢܫܝ ܠܢܝܬܐ. ܐܢ
ܚܕ ܩܪܒܠܐ ܐܟܝܗ ܠܗܘ ܢܟܠ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܡܠܟܬܐ ܐܟܝܗ: ܗܘ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܙܝ ܩܘܪ
ܐܟܝܗ ܠܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܗ: ܒܐܝܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܒܕܥܬܐ ܒܗ ܥܠܡܐ.

ܗܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܩܐ ܡܫܟܚܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܟܐ ܕܚܕ ܕܘܟܬ

ܩܘܡܬܐ ܦܫܝܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܪܝܐ ܠܗܘܢܐ ܚܕ ܡܫܝܚܢܐ. ܐܢ ܐܗܐ ܙܝ ܠܐ ܐܟܐ
ܒܩܐ: ܫܘܥ ܚܡܫܐ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܘܪܒܐ ܘܩܝܘܡܐ ܡܢ ܥܕܢܐ ܠܝܘܡܐ ܦܫܝܢ ܠܘܬܝܐ
ܕܡܠܟܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܕܥܬܐ. ܠܐܝܬ ܦܫܝܐ ܡܢ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ. ܗܘܝܢܐ ܐܟܐ
‟ܙܘܥܐ ܒܐ ܐܡܪܝ ܠܗ ܕܘܠܝܬܘܢ ܩܒܝܠ‟. ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ
ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕ ܩܡܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܡܪܝܐ ܒܐ ܐܢܫܝ ܠܗ ܩܐ ܕܝܗܘܕܝܐ.
ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܐܘܠܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܕܡܘܠܕܐ ܒܠܘܬܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ: ܗܟܐ ܘܪܒܐ
ܩܛܠܬܐ ܕܫܘܥܕܢܐ ܒܘܟ ܦܫܝܢ ܐܟܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܠܬܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ ܒܕܟܐ ܦܪܘܩܐ.

ܦܪܝܫܝ ܩܠܝܡܘܬܐ ܒܦܫܝܐ: ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܘ ܚܕܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܠܐ
ܗܘܘ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܘܠܕܝ ܗܘܘ ܕܐܢܫܝ ܦܠܠܝ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܚܟܡܝ: ܒܘܬ
ܐܗܐ ܐܘܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܦܫܝܢ ܡܫܡܥܢ ܦܪܝܩܐ.

ܐܗܐ ܦܫܝܐ ܒܡܠܟܗ ܠܫܘܒܚܐ ܒܠܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܘܚܬܗ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܘܐܡܪܗ:
‟ܐܗܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܒܘܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܟܝܗ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܐܚܪܢܐ‟. ܐܝܬܐ ܒܡܠܟܗ ܡܢ
ܩܕܡܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܩܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܩܕܡܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ
ܗܘܝܗ ܒܘܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܐܗܐ ܡܪܝܐ ܗܘܝܗ ܚܕ ܦܫܝܢ ܡܗܘܐ ܩܐ
ܦܫܝܐ ܒܩܢܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܡܢܝܢܗ ܠܦܫܝܐ.

ܩܠܝܡܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܢܐ: ‟ܒܠܝ! ܒܠܝ! ܗܘܟ ܩܐܡ ܗܘ ܡܪܝܐ ܕܐܝܬܗ
ܦܫܝܐ: ܐܢܫܝ ܕܘܝ ܐܚܢܝ ܒܝܬܗ‟.

ܡܫܝܚܘܢ ܐܡܪܗ: ‟ܐܢ ܐܢܫܘܢ ܕܘܝ ܐܚܘܢ: ܗܡܢܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܐܟܐ ܕܘܝ:
ܕܩܘܫܬܝ: ܢܟܠܝܬܐ ܟܪܟ ܢܟܠܝܐ ܒܠܘܬܗ‟.

ܡܢ ܒܬܪ ܗܘܝܢܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܒܘܝܢܗ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܐܢܫܐ ܒܐܢܫܐ
ܒܚܕ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܗܟܐ ܒܘܝܢܗ ܒܗܘ ܐܚܪܢܐ. ܡܫܝܚܐ ܩܠܝܡܘܬܐ ܢܟܠܝ
ܫܘܥܐ ܠܘܬܗ ܦܫܝܐ ܡܗܘܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ: ܒܕܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܒܘܝܢܗ
ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ‟ܗܘܟ ܩܐܡ ܩܕܡܐ ܦܫܝܐ ܕܠܘܬܗ‟.

ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ ܒܢ̈ܬܐ: "ܗܐ! ܗܐ! ܗܐ: ܐܢܐ ܫܒܩܬܐ: ܒܨܒܝܢ ܒܢ̈ܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܒ̈ܬܐ ܕܝܡܘܬܐ
ܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢ ܒܥܝܢ ܗܘܡܢܝܢ: ܗܘ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܕܦܬܟ̈ܐ ܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ ܒܥܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܬܕܟܪܬ
ܗܘܝ ܒܝܬ ܡܚܝܢܐ". ܒܬܢܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܗܐ ܐܝܕܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܠܡܘܒܠܐ ܘܒܫܘܠܡܗ ܠܗ ܦܘܡܗ
ܗܘܐ ܒܥܡܐ ܠܘܗܐ ܘܦܬܓܡܗ: ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܕܘܪܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܡܠܝܘܬܗ.

---

45. ܕܐܒܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܥܝܢ

ܐܝܟ ܟܠܐ ܡܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܠܟܘܗܝ ܥܠ ܒܡܕܒܪ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܘܬܐ: ܠܡܘܡܠܟܘܗܝ
ܟܠܗ ܕܠܦܘܬܗ ܠܡܢܕܥܝܢܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܚܕܐ ܘܡܕܘܡܝܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ: "ܡܠܟܐ:
ܒܥܝܢ ܐܟܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܒܡܕ ܠܒܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܕܒܥܝܢ"?
ܗܘ ܒܬܘܟܬܐ ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ: "ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܠܘܟܐ". ܘܒܬܪܗ ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ: "ܠܐ: ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ". ܘܠܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ: "ܠܐ: ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܡܢ ܕܦܘܡܗ".
ܟܠܗ ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ: "ܐܢܐ ܕܝܬܝܒܐ ܗܘܝܢ: ܕܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܡܚܝܘܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܘܪܚܐ
ܒܡܕ ܠܒܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܒܚܝܠܗܘܢ ܘܡܢܟܘܬܗܘܢ. ܐܝܟ ܕܒܥܝܢ ܕܐ ܐܪܥܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ
ܕܟܠܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܗܘܢ: ܐܢ ܡܢܦܚܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܘܠܦܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܗ. ܕܒܦܘܡܗܘܢ
ܬܠܬܐ ܡܠܦܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܘܡܢܗ ܘܡܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܟܠܗ ܕܐܒܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܥܝܢ ܕܐ ܐܪܥܐ
ܠܡܠܟܐ.
ܒܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܚܪܢܐ: ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܢܘܢ: ܡܠܟܘܬܐ:
ܘܟܠܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ: ܘܐܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ. ܗܘ ܘܡܟܠܐ ܕܐ ܠܒܝܬܗ
ܗܘܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܝ ܡܢܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܦܬܟ̈ܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܠܟܘܗܝ: ܒܠ ܡܢܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܟܠܝܢ
ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܡܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܐ ܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢܝܢ. ܗܢܝܢ ܠܒܝܬܐ
ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܘܡܢܗ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܒ ܠܒܝܬܗ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܗ:
ܘܟܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܥܠ ܦܘܡܗ: ܘܟܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܪܘܣܐ ܕܒܥܝܢܘܗܝ

ܕܦܘܡܗ ܥܠ ܠܒܝܬܗ: ܐܢ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܡܢܝܚܐ ܕܠܘܟܐ ܐܢ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܒܬܟܠܝܬܐ.
ܗܘܝܐ ܕܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܗܟܐ ܕܐܬܠܡܕܘܗܝ: ܘܡܢ ܐܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܝܢ
ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܒܚܕܐ ܠܡܘܒܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܠܒܝܬܗ ܥܠ ܒܝܬ ܒܥܠ ܐܚܪܢܐ. ܒܠ
ܗܘܡܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢܚܢܝܢܘܗܝ ܦܠܓܗ ܘܡܢܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܐ. ܐܦ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܐܦܝ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܒܐܝܟܐ ܘܡܢܝܬܐ. ܐܚܪܢܝܬܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܘܗܝ ܗܘܠܦܢ ܐܚܪܢ.
ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܟܠܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܡܕܒܪܘܬܗ ܐܝܟ ܐܒܕܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܥܝܢܘܗܝ ܠܐܚܪܢ.
ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܠܠܒܝܬܐ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܠܡܘܒܠܐ ܗܟܐ ܒܡܘܬ ܐܦ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܥܝܢܘܗܝ ܒܝܘܡܢ. ܗܘ
ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ: "ܡܠܟܐ: ܐܢ ܗܘ ܟܠܒܐ ܟܡܐ ܕܐܒܕܦܘܠܘܬܐ: ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܐܝܟܐ ܒܠܐ
ܩܛܠܝܗ". ܐܦ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܠܒܝܬܐ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܡܢ ܦܘܡܐ ܠܦܘܡܐ. ܒܟܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܕܦܘܡܐ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܠܟܘܗܝ. ܐܦ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܠܐ ܚܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܥܝܢܢܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ
ܗܟܘܠܐ. ܡܠܟܘܬܗ: ܚܘܠܡܗ: ܘܡܢܝܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܒܟܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܚܘܬܐ ܚܙܘ ܗܘܐ
ܠܒܝܬܗ ܚܘܠܡܢܐ: ܗܘܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܚܙܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܕܗܘ ܒܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܟܘܠܐ.
ܡܠܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܒܡܕܒܪܐ ܒܥܝܢܘܗܝ. ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܚܘܕܝܗ
ܠܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܗ ܡܢܝܢ. ܒܠ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܕܦܬܟ̈ܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܝܟܘܬܐ ܘܡܢܗܘܬܐ
ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܥܠ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܥܠܝܡܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܒܠ ܕܐܒܐ ܕܗܘܝܐ:
ܐܦ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܝܬ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܥܝܢܘܗܝ: ܒܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢܟܠܝܢܘܗܝ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ
ܡܠܟܘܬܐ. ܗܘܡܢܝܢܘܗܝ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܘܡܢܝܢܘܗܝ ܟܠܐ ܡܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ.
ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܚܡܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܒܡܘܬܗ ܗܘ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘܡܢܝܢܐ: ܐܝܟ ܦܘܡܐ
ܕܐܠܦܢܐ ܚܙܘ: ܐܢܫܐ ܠܒܝܬܘܗܝ ܠܐ ܒܡܢܝܢܘܗܝ ܕܚܡܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ. ܗܘ
ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܒܡܢܝܢܘܬܐ ܐܡܪܝܘܗܝ: "ܐܢܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܝܘܡ ܠܒܝܬ
ܟܠܒܬܗܘܢ ܕܡܢܝܢܐ".
ܒܚܕܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܬܐ: ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܢܚܡܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗܘܢ:
ܠܒܝܬܗ ܡܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܥܝܢܘܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܘܡܢܝܬܐ: ܗܘ ܠܡܘܒܠܗ ܗܟܐ ܗܘܡܢܝܢܬܐ:

''ܢܩܠܝ ܕܟܐ ܡܠܟܘܗܝ: ܠܐ ܡܨܝܢ،، ܒܐܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܩܢܝܢܘܗܝ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܚܘܗܝ.
ܡܫܬܥܐ ܠܟܬܝ ܐܡܪܘܗܝ ܐܠ ܫܘ ܕܒܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܕܝܘܗܝ: ''ܙܐܕ ܠܐܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܛܘܪܐ ܣܩܝܠܐ ܗܘܘ ܒܗ ܕܠܝܠܝܗ ܒܠܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܢܫܐ،، ܟܠ ܒܐܬܐ ܟܠܐ ܒܓܘܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܐܘܢܐ ܕܗܘ ܕܠܠܗܘܢ ܠܗ ܡܐܟܠ ܐܦܠ ܠܝܬ ܠܐܝ ܕܡܫܬܥܐ ܠܟܬܝ. ܠܟܬܐ ܠܟܬܝ ܡܩܢܢܝܗ: ܐܢܬܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܒܡܫܠܡܝܗ ܡܩܒܠܢܢܝܗ ܐܘܢܐ ܕܠܟܬܝܗ ܫܐܢ ܡܢܟܠܘܗܝ: ܐܢܐܝܗ ܠܟܝܢ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܕܠܡܡܒܪܐ ܠܗܘܐ ܐܘܢܐ. ܗܘ ܗܡܩܒܠܢܢܝܗ ܒܡܬܒܫܡܢܘܬܐ ܘܒܢܝܗ ܐܢܬܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ. ܐܢܬܐ ܒܡܐܟܠ ܒܢܫܘܢ ܫܘܠܛܢܗ ܡܩܘܝܢܝܗ ܘܗܡܩܒܠܢܢܝܗ ܒܒܢܝܐ: ''ܠܐܬܐ ܠܝܬ ܒܢܝܢܗ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܕܡܘܬ: ܐܠܐܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܢܫܡܬܝ ܠܟܘܬ ܢܩܡ ܐܘܢܘܬ،،
ܢܒܢܝܗ ܐܡܪܝܗ: ''ܟܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܟܠܟܠ ܐܘܪܝܢܘܬ: ܗܡܟܝ ܠܥܠܝ ܒܝܘܡܢܐ ܡܠܝܗ ܗܘ ܡܢܡܢܝ ܕܥܠܝܗ ܐܢܐ ܢܝܢܢܐ ܢܩܒܪ ܠܬܐ ܒܡܘܝ ܢܝܡܢܐ ܒܗ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܒܠܥܠܝܐ،،
ܐܡܪܐ ܒܟܠܝ ܡܩܘܒܠܝܐ ܡܢܝܠܘܢ ܢܫܟܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܠܘܢ ܐܘܢܐ ܡܢ ܟܘ ܒܐܟܠܝ ܒܗܟܠܝܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܢܫܐ ܣܘܥܪܢܐ ܟܐ ܡܩܝܢܝܗ ܠܒܥܒܪ.
ܒܗܘ ܕܡܒܪܐ ܫܪܐ ܕܟܒܝܬܐ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܐܠܟܐܘ ܢܩܠܝܗ: ܕܐܝܟ ܫܪܐ ܐܘܒܪܐ ܐܘܠ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܐܢܝܢܐ ܠܝ ܢܗܘܐ ܐܦܝܫܬܐ ܒܝܗ. ܒܒܢܝܗ ܒܡܘܠܟܬܐ ܠܡܝܡܠܘܢ ܟܘ ܩܠܝܗ: ܟܪ ܗܘ ܐܡܪܝܗ: ''ܒܒܢܬܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܠܟܝܢ ܡܫܢܝܢ ܡܠܝܗ: ܐܘܪ ܢܫܢ ܒܐܘܡܢܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܐܘܪܐ ܢܩܒܪܐ ܡܠܝܗ،،
ܐܝܟ: ܒܝܘܡܢ ܦܝܥܠܝܗ ܡܫܡܟܢܐ ܒܟܠܐ ܐܦܒܘܬܐ ܒܝܘܡܢܐ. ܩܫܝܡܘܬܐ ܐܘܠܝܗ ܠܒܝܫ ܥܒܕܝܗ ܡܩܒܠܢܢܐ ܠܡܘܒܠܢܘܬ ܟܐ ܠܟܬܝܬܐ ܕܡܢܝܢܝܗ ܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܥܒܕܐ ܨܦܪܝ ܢܫܢ ܗܘ: ܘܠܟܠܟܠܬܐ ܡܢܝܗ ܦܘܫܟܐ. ܘܐܘܪ ܗܘ ܐܢܝܢܐ ܒܡܥܒܘܕ ܢܗܘܐ ܢܫܢܢ ܒܗܘ ܒܥܒܘܢܝܗ: ܗܘܠܝܗ ܒܡܫܘܬ ܢܩܡ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܝܢܐ.
ܐܢܬ ܫܒܐ ܐܦܘܘܬ ܕܟܐ ܠܡܘܪܬܐ ܟܘ ܒܡܘܢܐ ܒܢܠ ܠܟܬܝܬܐ ܒܢܫܟܐ ܘܒܢܠ ܠܟܬܝܬܐ ܒܡܩܒܠܢܘܬܐ. ܐܢ ܡܩܒܠܢܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܒܡܢܐ ܠܒܢܝܬܐ ܕܫܒܐ

ܒܢܒܐ ܩܕܡ ܫܒܐ ܟܡܝܬܐ ܕܩܢܝܐ. ܡܘܡܒܢ ܡܡܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܩܢܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܢܝܩܐ ܒܒܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܐܠܟܠܟ ܒܢܒܐ ܒܗ ܐܠܝܬܐ ܘܩܢܝܐ ܒܗ ܟܦܠܝ ܒܐܢܐ ܢܫܟܐ ܒܘܝ ܠܘܒܐ ܡܢ ܐܒܩܢܘܬܐ. ܠܟܬܝܬܐ ܒܡܩܒܠܢܘܬܐ: ܒܝ ܒܡܢܐ ܠܡܒܒܘܬܐ ܒܡܒܡܘܢܝ ܒܡܝܢܝ ܟܡܝܬܐ ܒܝ ܟܠܢܝܐ. ܠܟܬܝܬܐ ܒܢܫܟܐ ܒܝ ܒܡܢܐ ܠܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܒܐܢܐ ܢܚܢܐ ܒܝܢܝܟܠܬܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܠܟܬܝܬܐ ܒܡܩܒܠܢܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܝܗ ܢܚܢܐ ܡܢ ܠܝܦܘܬܐ: ܘܒܢܝܗ ܒܝ ܢܫܝܦܐ ܠܝܗ ܘܟܒܒܐ ܠܝܗ ܐܢܐ ܦܝܐ.

***

46. ܕܘܟܢܘܬܐ

ܐܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܦܝܫܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܘܒܐ: ܡܘܡܢ ܐܘܪܚ ܒܠܘܒܝܐ ܗܝܟ ܠܝ ܗܘܒܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܒܘܬܐ: ܡܘܡܢ ܒܫܟܒܐ ܢܝܫ ܡܘܡܢ ܒܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܘܒܢ؟ ܠܘܒܝܐ ܡܫܟܝܢܐ: ܐܝܢ ܡܟܒܢܐ: ܐܝܢ ܒܒܝܦܬ: ܐܝܢ ܐܗܒܢܝܐ؟ ܟܐ: ܒܟܢ ܐܢܝܐ ܡܘܫܟܢ ܢܟܘ ܒܗܘܢ ܢܝܒܢܐ ܘܡܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܠܘܒܝܐ ܒܦܓܪܝܐ ܘܐܢܝ ܒܒܐ ܟܒܢ ܐܘܡܟܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܟܢܫ ܘܗܝܟ ܠܝ ܐܒܒܢ: ܐܒܢ ܢܟܐ ܒܗܝܟ ܠܐ ܗܘܢ ܢܝܒܢܐ. ܕܟܐ ܐܟܢܐ ܒܝ ܟܒܢ ܟܘ ܢܒܘܬܐ: ܐܢܬܐ ܢܒܠܐ ܢܟܐ ܐܒܢ ܒܒܐ ܡܟܒܫܢ ܟܘ. ܗܝܟ ܐܢܬܐ ܠܝ ܡܨܝܐ ܒܒܒܒܢܬ ܗܘܝܐ ܢܝܒܢܐ ܡܟܒܪ ܦܫܒܐ ܐܝܢ ܠܟܝܢ ܠܦܫܒܘܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܝܐ.
ܠܐܒܐ ܒܝܩܡܐ ܢܦܫ ܢܒ ܒܐܘܐ ܒܒܝܗ ܒܝ ܡܢܫ ܗܦܫ ܢܝܒܢܐ ܒܒܠ ܢܦܫܐ. ܐܝܢ ܒܠ ܢܒ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܡܝܢܗ ܐܢܐ ܒܐܘܐ: ܠܟܠܝܐ ܒܗ ܫܘܫ ܒܦܒܢܝܐ ܢܦܫ ܡܢ ܢܦܫܢܝܐ ܒܒܢܫ ܒܝ ܗܦܫ ܢܘܡܢܝܐ: ܦܫܢܝܐ: ܘܒܝ ܗܘܒܐ. ܐܝܦܐ ܒܡܢܫܐ ܢܘܗ ܒܡܘܒܢܝܐ ܡܠܝܠ ܒܠܝܒܘܢ ܒܟܒܝܗ ܠܝܗ ܗܘ ܢܦܫܐ ܢܒ ܢܦܫܐ ܒܐܒܢܐ ܗܘ ܢܒ ܢܒܒܘܢ. ܐܢܐ ܡܢܒܢ ܘܐ ܒܝ ܐܢܝܐ ܠܟܒܒܐ ܒܗܫܢܘܬܐ: ܐܝܢ ܐܘܒܠܘܬܐ ܒܢܒ ܡܢܒܢ ܘܢܦܫܐ ܗܘ ܢܒ ܫܡܝܫܐ: ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܒܢܒ ܢܒܒܐ

ܦܝܫܠܗܘܢ: ܘܦܬܝܚܐ ܠܡܥܒܕܠܗܘܢ ܟܠ ܐܝܢܝ ܡܥܒܕܢܘܬܐ ܕܚܘܒܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗ̇ܘ
ܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܦܠܬܐ ܓܘ ܐܬܪܐ ܗܘܐ: ܐܡܪܐ ܡܢ ܫܡܫܢܝܬܗܘܢ ܘܡܬܘܡܠܢܝܬܗܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ:
ܐܝܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܡܪܐ ܦܠܚܠܗܘܢ ܩܕܡܐ ܠܒܢܝܢܐ ܘܡܬܘܡܠܗܘܢ ܗ̇ܝ ܥܕܬܐ ܘܡܦܠܬܐ
ܕܦܠܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܒܗܘܢ ܘܦܠܚܠܗܘܢ ܒܚܘܒܐ: ܗܕܟܐ ܢܓܠܝܐ ܡܬܘܡܠܝܢܗ ܗ̇ܝ
ܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܦܠܬܐ ܕܥܕܬܐ ܩܕܝܫܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܬܥܒܕܢܘܬܐ ܘܥܕܬܐ ܠܐ ܒܢܝܐ ܗ̇ܝ. ܗ̇ܝ
ܗܕܟܐ ܝܠܗ ܒܥܝܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ: ܗܘ ܕܒܗܘܢ ܪܘܚܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܘܦ ܒܠܒܗ
ܒܚ ܩܝܡܐ ܪܘܚܐ.

47. ܫܒܬܐ ܕܫܒܬܐ

ܡܬܘܡܠܝܢ ܐܗܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܬܫܥܝܬܐ ܦܫܛܐ ܡܬܘܡܠܢܝܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܚܕܐ ܓܘܪܬܐ
ܡܬܘܡܠܢܝܬܐ ''ܓܘܪܬܐ ܕܢܝܢܘܐ''.

ܕܚܙܐ ܠܗ ܐܘܡܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܐ ܓܘܪܬܐ ܪܒܬܐ ܒܦܢܝܬܐ: ܕܡܬܩܪܝܐ
ܗܘܐ ܕܗܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܘܫܠܛܢܐ: ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܕܫܢܐ ܕܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܒܬܫܥܝܬܐ.
ܐܘܡܢܘܬܗ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܕܫܢܐ ܐܪܒܥܡܐ: ܘܕܢܬܘܢ ܫܠܝܛܐ ܕܦܢܝܬܐ
ܐܬܘܪܝܐ. ܕܒܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܪܒܬܐ ܘܡܬܝܕܥܬܐ ܘܫܪܒܬܐ ܡܫܘܒܚܬܐ. ܐܝܟ
ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܪܐ: ܘܦܠܚܝܗ: ܘܡܢܝܢܐ: ܟܠܗ ܐܢܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܘ
ܐܢܫܐ ܘܐܡܪܐ ܓܘ ܟܦܢܘܬܐ. ܒܫܢܐ ܬܫܥܝܢ ܫܢܐ ܩܕܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ
ܐܟܪܐ: ܐܢܬܘܬ ܒܡܪܕܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܟܪܐ ܘܐܡܪܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܫܢܐ ܕܫܢܝܐ.

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܐܬܪܐ ܐܘܬܗܘܢ ܠܩܪܒܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܡܘܦܩܐ ܕܓܘܪܬܐ:
ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗܘܢ ܗ̇ܝ ܟܠܗ ܕܒܬܝܐ ܘܐܦܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܒܦܢܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܘ ܐܡܪܐ
ܕܦܢܝܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܬܘܪܝܐ ܚܝܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܠܡܬܘܡܠܗܘܢ ܗ̇ܝ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܝܢܐ
ܕܡܕܒܪܢܝܐ ܗܘܘ ܐܚܕܐ ܐܡܠܟܐ. ܒܝܕ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܚܕܘܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ:

ܦܫܠܗܘܢ ܫܒܝܐ ܕܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܘ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܕܐܦܠܚܝ ܗܘܘ ܠܫܘܒܚܐ.
ܐܝܟ ܕܐܘܡܢܝܐ ܗܘܘ ܒܗ ܕܫܡܫܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܓܘܪܬܐ ܕܦܠܚܘܢ ܒܗ ܦܠܚܬܐ
ܡܢ ܕܘܒܪܐ ܕܫܡܫܘܬܐ: ܐܦ ܐܝܟ ܕܫܘܡܠܝܐ ܗܘܘ ܓܝܢܐ ܚܝܠܘܬܐ ܡܢ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܓܘܪܬܐ ܦܫܠܗܘܢ ܕܒܝܬ ܕܡܠܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܗܘܘ: ܐܝܟ ܕܡܠܟ
ܐܡܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܪܘܚܐ ܗ̇ܝ ܟܠܗ ܫܡܝܢ.

''ܓܘܪܬܐ ܕܢܝܢܘܐ'' ܐܗܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܐܟܪܐ: ܐܝܟܢ ܕܫܡܫܐ ܫܡܫ ܠܒܘܬܗ ܗ̇ܘ
ܡܢ ܫܘܠܛܢܗ: ܐܝܟ ܕܡܬܩܪܝܐ ܐܟܪܐ ܝܠܗ: ܡܢܘܬܐ ܫܠܝܗ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܐ ܫܢܐ
ܒܐܗܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ ܓܘ ܐܡܪܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܬܩܪܝܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗ
ܠܗ ''ܓܘܪܬܐ ܕܢܝܢܘܐ''. ܗܕܟܐ ܐܟܪܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܡܬܘܡܠܢܝܬܐ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ
ܟܠܗ ܦܠܚܝܐ ܕܒܢܝܢܐ ܒܐܬܪܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܐܟܪܝܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܓܘ
ܐܡܪܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܬܘܡܠܗܘܢ ܫܡܫܝܐ. ܗܕܟܐ ܐܟܪܝܐ ܓܘ ܐܘܟܝ ܐܝܟ ܐܡܪܝܐ
ܠܗܝ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܐܡܪܐ: ܘܓܘ ܗܘܝ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܘܚܐ ܟܠ ܐܡܬܐ ܕܐܬܘܪܝܐ.

ܐܝܢ ܕܦܠܚܬܐ ܐܟܪܐ ܠܡܠܬܐ: ܦܫܛܢܬܐ ܡܬܘܡܠܢܝܬܐ ܐܟܪܐ ܕܡܬܩܪܝܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܐܡܪܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ. ܐܝܟ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܘܡܬܩܪܝܢ ܐܡܪܐ:
ܡܬܘܡܠܢܘܬܗ ܒܗ ܗܘܝ ܕܟܠ ܦܫܛܐ. ܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܝܐ:
ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܕܐܟܪܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ. ܕܟܐ ܐܟܪܐ ܒܗ ܡܫܘܚܐ ܠܗ ܐܟܪܝܗ ܕܒܗ
ܐܟܪܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܠܟܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܐܟܪܐ: ܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܟܪܗ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܗ
ܗ̇ܝ ܡܬܘܡܠܢܘܬܗ. ܗܕܟܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܘܒܗ ܦܫܛܝܢ.

ܐܝܟ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܫܝܢܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܗ: ܐܡܪܐ ܠܗ ܒܫܘܠܛܢܐ
ܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܠܗ ܡܫܘܚܐ. ܓܘ ܡܫܘܚܐ ܡܬܘܡܠܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܘܬܗ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܝܐ
ܠܗ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܐ: ܘܗܘܝܐ ܠܗ ܐܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܒܗ ܒܗ ܕܡܫܡܫܝܢ
ܘܒܗ ܦܫܛܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ. ܗܘܝܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܝܬܐ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܬܘܪܝܐ ܘܫܘܠܛܢܘܬܗ:
ܘܐܡܪܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܝܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܝܬܐ ܠܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܒܗ ܘܐܡܪܐ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ.

[illegible]

48. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

49. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

50 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ܐܢܫܬܐ ܘܓܡܠ ܐܟܝ ܕܠܝܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ. ܐܟܝ ܕܠܒܬܐ ܕܝܘ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܬܝܐ
ܕܦܪܫܝ ܡܘܠܟܐ ܚܕܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ: ܒܠ ܟܠܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܟܕ ܚܕܘܬܐ ܝܬܝܪܐ: ܡܟܝܢ
ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ: ܟܕ ܡܢ ܟܠܟ ܠܡܫܪܐ ܐܢܫ ܡܢܝ. ܦܪܝܘܫܐ ܕܠܝܐ ܢܟܠܢ
ܠܡܫܪܐ: ܟܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܕܥܠ ܕܟܝܢ ܢܟܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܥܦܪܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܕ ܐܢܫ
ܐܟܝ ܕܟܝܠ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ.

ܚܕܐ ܦܫܘܩܠܘܬܐ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܟܝܠܐ ܗܘ ܡܒܪܟܬܐ ܕܝܥܩܘܒ ܐܢܐ ܡܟܝܢ:
“ܕܐܢܬܘܢ ܚܘ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܛܠܝܐ ܡܢ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܐܟܝ ܕܝܠ ܦܠܚܝ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܝܠ ܐܟܠܚܝ”?
ܐܝܟܐ ܒܫܡܬܐ ܕܗܘܘܐ ܠܐ ܡܟܝܢ ܗܘ ܦܫܪܐ ܚܕܪܢܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ. ܡܘܡܕܝܢ ܡܟܝܢ
ܕܒܗܬܐ ܕܕܐ ܦܫܪܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܢ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܘܦ ܐܢ ܟܠ ܗܕܝ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܝ.
ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܒܦܩܕܬܐ ܒܘܟܝ ܠܐܘܦܝܐ ܕܝܕܥ ܐܢܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܚܟܝܡ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܠܗ ܚܕܐ
ܕܠܝܦܠ ܒܫܒܬܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢ ܢܠܘܗܝ ܦܝܫܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܦܝܢܐ ܒܚܝܪܘܬܐ ܒܟܠܝ
ܚܠܘܗܝ ܒܠܐ ܗܘܝ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܦܝܢܐ ܒܚܘܕܐ
ܘܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܟܝܢ ܗܘܝ ܚܕܘܝܗ ܒܘܝܐ ܕܡܝܠ ܒܢܟܐ. ܐܝܬ ܒܘܟܐ ܗܘ
ܒܠܝܗ ܦܠܓܐ ܡܠܝܗ ܠܡܬܝܬܐ. ܕܗܘܬܐ ܕܟܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܟܠܝ ܕܝܢܐ ܒܠܝܗ ܡܦܩܐ
ܕܗܘܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܢܟܬܐ ܘܡܦܩܐ. “ܦܩܕܐ ܟܕ ܐܢܬ ܠܝܦܩܘܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܐ
ܐܢܬ ܠܡܕܘܢܐ”. ܗܕܒܪ ܚܕܐ ܦܬܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܡܘܗܝܐ ܒܢܠܘܬܐ ܕܝܠ
ܗܘܝ ܗܕܝܐ ܟܕ ܠܫܝܢܐ ܕܝܕܥ ܦܪܝܘܫܐ ܒܟܠܬ ܝܕܘܗܝ.

ܫܡܥܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܬܝܐ ܐܠܝܕܐ ܠܫܡܥܬܐ. ܚܕܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܕܘܡ ܠܐ ܡܬܝܬܐ ܐܘܗܒ
ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܢܠܘܗܝ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܠܗ ܚܢܟܝ: ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕܐ ܝܡܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ
ܡܠܐ ܟܕ ܒܫܡܥܐ ܟܠܗ ܒܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܕܢܠܘܗܝ: ܘܟܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܝܢܐ: ܘܡܕܒܪܢܐ
ܠܗܘܢ ܒܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ: ܒܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܘܡܪܐ ܕܗܘܝ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ.

ܚܕܐ ܝܘܡܬܐ ܗܘܢܝܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܬܝܐ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܒܝܠ ܐܠܝܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ
ܘܚܕܐ ܕܒܗܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܟܝܢ ܡܢ ܦܬܝܚܐ ܘܚܟܝܡܐ ܕܢܠܘܬܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ: ܗܕܒܪ

ܕܒܗܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܬܝܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܘܬܗ: ܘܠܐ ܡܬܝܐ
ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܠܐ ܒܕܒܪܐ ܕܦܪܫܘܬܗ: ܘܟܕ ܚܕܐ ܟܠܝ ܗܘܝܗ ܒܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܐܘܠܝܬܐ.
ܒܕܘܟ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܪ ܕܦܫܩܠܗ ܡܘܒܪܢܐ ܒܝܠܝܠ: ܕܒܗܬܐ ܕܘܡ ܐܝܟ
ܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܝܐ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܢܚܠ ܐܢܫܘܬܗ. ܚܕܐ ܕܒܗܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܘܬܗ ܕܟܐ ܐܟܘܬܐ ܦܠܚܘܢܝܐ
ܡܟܝܢ ܠܐܢܫܘܬܗ ܕܦܪܝܫܘܬܗ ܕܟܘܟ: ܕܦܪܫܢܐ: ܘܡܢܝܢܐ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܟܕ ܐܝܟ ܠܗ
ܡܬܝܐ ܦܫܐ: ܒܗܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܡܟܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܒܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܗ. ܕܟܐ ܐܟܘܬܐ
ܕܠ ܦܫܩܠܗ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܦܠܚܘܢܘܬܗ ܘܫܠܡܘܬܗ ܚܘܫܒܝ ܐܢ ܦܫܪܐ: ܚܕܐ ܗܘܒܐ
ܕܒܗܬܐ ܡܘܡܕܝܢ ܗܘܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܒܐܦܩܘܢܝܐ ܟܘ ܦܠܦܠ.

ܐܝܟ ܝܠܗܕܐ ܕܐܢܬܬܐ ܫܦܝܪܬܐ ܟܘܬܐ ܡܘܡܕܠܗ ܚܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܟܝܗ: “ܚܕܐ ܒܒܬܐ
ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܐܢ ܚܕܐ ܕܒܗܬܐ ܕܦܪܫܢܝܬܐ ܠܗ ܟܘ ܒܝܬܐ ܡܬܝܐ ܗܘ ܦܠܚܘܢܝܬܐ
ܕܒܗܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܘܡܕܠ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܝܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܒܘܟܝ ܦܠܚܘܢܝܐ ܚܕܐ ܘܟܠܝܐ
ܦܐܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܒܗܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܦܫܪܐ: ܘܗܘܟ ܟܕ ܐܝܬܝ ܡܘܕܝ ܠܡܟܦܪܐ ܘܟܝܠܝ
ܠܫܪܦܠܐ.

ܕܗܦܝܡ ܐܝܬ ܡܘܡܕܝܢ ܐܘܟܐ ܟܦܝ ܐܝܕܘܬܐ ܕܦܪܝܫܬܐ: ܘܦܠܦܠ ܗܘ
ܠܐ ܡܬܝܐ ܕܦܠܚܝ ܦܫܪ ܒܗܘܢܝܐ: ܗܘܝ ܕܝܡܬܐ ܠܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܟܝܠܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ
ܘܫܟܝܢ ܠܐ ܡܟܝܗ ܦܘܠܘܡܬܐ ܒܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܟܝܡ. ܒܠܡ ܦܫܪܬܐ ܡܢ ܠܗܕܘܟܢ
ܕܐܢܬܘܢ ܟܘ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܘܠܝܫܢܝ ܕܒܗܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܟܝܠܐ ܘܦܠܚܘܢܝܐ ܐܢܫܝܠܝܢ ܗܘ
ܕܗܕܝ ܘܢܠܦܝ.

ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܟܢܝܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܡܬܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܢܬܐ ܠܠܝܐ ܟܕ
ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܟܠܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܟܝܗ ܠܗܘܡܝܐ: ܒܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܬܝܐ ܕܢܠܦܝ
ܗܘ ܡܕܒܪ ܕܟܠܝ ܢܠܦܝ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ. ܐܒܟܠܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܟܬܒܗ ܐܘܝܟܢܘܬܐ
ܦܫܪܐ ܕܘܦܠܠܘܬܐ: ܘܐܢܫܝܐ ܡܠܦܝ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܘܬܐ ܘܟܦܘܬܐ ܘܟܝܠܐ.
ܐܝܟ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ ܡܟܝܗ: “ܒܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܢܟܠܐ ܡܬܝܐ ܡܘܡ ܐܢܫܝ ܐܝܟ

ܠܒܘܫܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܒܝܫܘܬܐ: ܕܡܒܣܡܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܕܟܠܬܐ ܝܕܥܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܕܠܒܘܫܐ
ܡܢܐ ܡܒܝܫܘܬܐ..

51. ܓܘܪ ܦܪܢܩܠܢ

ܦܢܫܝܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ

ܡܢܘ ܟܡܣܠܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܘܠ ܓܘܪ ܦܪܢܩܠܢ؟ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܗܘ ܝܘܡ ܠܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܟܡܣܠܝܐ: ܗܘ ܝܠܕ ܡܢ ܐܒܗ̈ܬܐ ܡܢܫܩܢ̈ܐ ܕܟܘܢܝܐ ܗܘܐ. ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܠܝܐ
ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕ 1776 ܓܘ ܐܡܪܝܟܐ.

ܒܐܝܡܢ ܕܗܘܐ ܙܥܘܪܐ ܡܠܦܢܐ ܠܫܝܢܬܐ ܕܐܒܘܬܐ ܕܐܡܗܬܐ: ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ
ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܘܦܪܐ ܕܡܘܦܩܢܐ ܐܒܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܝܠܕܬܐ. ܡܢ ܒܬܪ ܗܘܐ
ܡܠܦܢܐ ܝܩܝܪܐ ܠܕܒܪܐ ܕܝܘܠܦܢܐ: ܘܕܒܫܠܗ ܕܥܒܕ ܚܕܐ ܡܕܢܚܐ ܘܡܥܪܒܐ
ܟܘ ܝܠܕ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܘܫܐ ܘܡܠܦܢܐ: ܐܡܪ ܗܘܝܬܗ ܕܒܦܩܕܢܗ ܗܘ ܚܕܐ ܡܘܬܒܐ:
ܐܒܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܝܠܕܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܠܟܬܒܐ. ܗܘ ܡܘܫܚܬܗ ܦܪܢܣܘܬܗ
ܕܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ: ܘܡܝܬܪܐ ܝܠܕ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܒܝ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ
ܠܫܡܥܘܢܐ ܕܐܒܗܘܗ: ܕܟܬܒܐ ܟܠ ܦܘܩܕܢܘܗܝ: ܘܕܝܠܗ ܡܢ ܐܒܝܗ.

ܒܬܪ ܕܡܠܦܢܐ ܝܠܕ ܚܕܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܫܢܬܐ ܕܒܗܘܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܘܗ: ܐܚܪܢܐ
ܫܡܥܐ ܠܒܢܝܢܗ ܘܠܟܬܒ ܣܦܪܘܗܝ ܘܡܝܬܪܘܬܗ. ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܟܬܒܐ ܡܢ ܕܒܢܝܢܐ ܠܗ
ܩܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܦܠܚܬܗ ܕܣܘܟܠܗ: ܒܝ ܒܙܒܢܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܟܬܒܝܐ ܠܗ
ܩܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܝܘܠܦܢܐ ܕܝܢܝ. ܟܬܒܐ ܡܫܚܠܦܐ ܟܕ ܒܠܠܝܗ ܦܠܚ ܕܒܝܬܐ
ܒܝܬܐ ܦܪܢܣܝܗ ܘܡܥܠܝܢܝܗ ܗܘ ܚܕܬܐ.

ܘܐܠܗܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܗ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܡܫܚܠܦܐ ܒܬ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܓܘ
ܗܘ ܝܕܥ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܠܦܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܝܠܗ ܟܬܒܝܗ ܠܡܠܦܢܗ. ܒܬܪ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܢܐ

ܡܝܬܪܝܗ ܒܝ ܩܪܝܐ ܡܠܦܢ ܚܕܐ ܒܠܒܗ. ܗܘܐ ܝܠܕ ܡܠܦܢ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ.
ܐܝܢܐ ܒܝܬܝܗ ܡܢܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܟܬܒܘܢܝܗ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܡܢ ܒܬܪ ܕܡܠܦܢܬܐ
ܝܘܡܐ ܠܒܝܬܗ: ܗܘܐ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܒܐ ܗܘܠܝܗ:-

ܒܡܦܠܓܬܐ ܕܚܕܐ ܕܫܢܬܐ ܘܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܕܝܠܗ ܠܒܢܝ ܕܫܢܬܐ ܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܘܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܫܢܬܐ
ܐܡܪܝܟܐ: ܦܝܫܝ ܗܘܝܬ ܕܚܕܐ ܦܐܬܐ ܚܕܝܬܐ ܘܕܝܢܐ ܕܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܐܢܫܝ
ܗܘܐ: ܘܡܠܦܢ ܗܘܐ ܥܠ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܒܝܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܟܬܒ ܝܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܣܘܟܠܐ
ܒܝܘܡܐ: ܒܬܪ ܗܘܐ ܐܬܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܠܝܘܠܦܢܝܗ ܒܝ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܝܬ ܕܠܝܠܝܐ ܕܠܒܠܐ
ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܫܝܢܐ ܕܒܘܬܗ ܒܝ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܐܢܫܐ. ܥܡܝܐ ܕܟܘܢܐ: ܥܡܝܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ:
ܟܘܠܗܝ: ܒܝ ܒܠܒܝܐ ܗܘܘ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܘܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܘܡܦܩܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܢܐ ܣܒܝܪܐ ܗܘܘ ܥܡ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢ ܕܡܢܦܩܝܢ-
ܠܗܘܢ ܠܥܠ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܡܠܦܢܢ ܥܠ ܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܟܢܘܫܬܐ
ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܒܥܠܡܐ ܕܠܝܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܡܠܦܢܘܢ ܥܠ ܝܘܠܦܢܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܐ: ܘܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܠܦܢܘܢ ܥܠ
ܦܪܢܣ ܕܐܡܪܝܟܐ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܡܠܦܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܡܠܦܠܗܘܢ ܥܠ
ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܥܠܝܗ ܡܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܠܦܠܗܘܢ ܒܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܦܝܫܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܗ
ܗܘ ܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ: ܘܡܢ ܡܦܠܚܘܬܗ ܦܠܚܠܗܘܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܟܡܠܟܘܬܐ.

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܠܡܠܟܘܬܝܗ ܟܘ ܡܕܝܢܬܘܬܗ: ܡܠܦܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܟ ܟܬܒ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ.
ܡܦܠܚܘܬܗ ܒܟܘܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܟܬܒ ܗܘܘ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܟܡܕܝܢܬ ܘܡܠܦܢܐ ܟܬܒܐ
ܝܡܝܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܝܠܕ ܡܠܟܘ ܒܝܬ ܟܬܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܘܡܦܠܚܘܬܗ ܒܠܒܐ ܥܠ ܚܕܐ
ܠܦܘܠܚܢ ܟܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ ܡܠܟܘܬ ܟܘ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗܘܢ ܒܝܡܐ: "ܐܝܟܢܐ: ܗܘܠܘܬ:
ܕܡܠܟܝ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܝܗ ܐܝܬܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܝ"؟

ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܬܢܚܬܐ ܡܢܗ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܥܠܝܬܐ 1839 ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܝܘܡܗ:
ܟܕ ܟܬܒܘܢܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܐܬܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܝܫܠܡ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ.
ܗܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܐܬܚܙܝܬ ܠܟܠ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܟܠܗ ܥܠܡܐ ܕܒܢܝܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܬܚܙܝܐ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ
ܘܗܘܐ: ܘܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܐ ܥܡܗ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܐܬܐ
ܐܠܗܐ ܕܒܪܐ: ܘܗܘ ܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܕܡܬܚܙܐ ܥܡ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܬܚܙܝܢܘܬܐ.
ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܩܕܡ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ.

52. ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ـ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ

ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܚܕܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܥܡ ܚܕܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ. ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܘܐܝܬ
ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܘܡܬܝܠܕ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܬ ܒܗ ܕܝܠܗ
ܐܢܫ ܥܡ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܐܢܐ: ܘܐܠܗܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܐ
ܘܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܬ. ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܒܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ
ܘܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܥܡ ܐܝܬ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܒܗܘ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ.
ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܘܡܬܚܙܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܝܬ
ܗܘܐ ܟܕ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ: ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܗܘ ܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܬ: "ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܝܬ
ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܗܘ ܐܝܬ".
ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܬ. ܐܝܬ ܟܠܗ
ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܢ ܟܬܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ: ܐܝܬ ܥܡ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ
ܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܝܬ. ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ
ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ
ܕܐܝܬ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܟܠ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ.

ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܗ ܐܠܗܐ: ܐܝܬ ܟܠܗ ܐܝܬ
ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܗܘ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ
ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ: "ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ
ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ
ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ: ܘܐܝܬ ܟܠܗ ܕܐܝܬ
ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ: ܐܝܬ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ. ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ
ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ: ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ" ܐܝܬ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ
ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܥܡ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܐܝܬ.
ܐܝܬ ܥܡ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ
ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ.
1. ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܟܬܒܐ: ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܟܬܒܐ ܥܬܝܩܐ.
ܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܠܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ
ܠܐܝܬ. ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܠܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ: "ܘܗܘ
ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ" ܥܡ
ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ? ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ
ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ. ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ: "ܐܝܬ
ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ".
2. ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܟܠ ܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ:
ܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܬ ܟܠ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ: ܘܐܝܬ
ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ. ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ: "ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ـ
ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܠܐܝܬ ܠܟܠ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܘܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ
ܕܟܠ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ. ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܥܡ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܥܡ ܐܝܬ:
ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܟܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ. ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬ

[illegible]

[illegible]

3. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

53. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ܚܕܕܐ: ܘܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܝ̈ܐ ܕܝܢ ܚܕܕܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ. ܒܪܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܟܝܐ:
ܘܝܕܝܐ: ܘܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܥܠܡܐ ܗܕܐ ܘܫܠܡܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܒܪܘܚܘܬܐ.
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܕܐ ܝܘܡܢܐ
ܘܡܢܝܢܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܚܘܒ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܥܠܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ
ܘܫܠܝܚܘܬܗ ܗܘܝܘ. ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ
ܘܫܠܝܚܐ ܝܗܒܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ.

1. ܗܘܢܝܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܠܐ ܦܝܫ ܡܢܗܘܢ. ܕܐܢܝܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܚܘܝܘܬܐ
ܕܗܘܢܝܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ ܠܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܠܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ. ܗܠܝܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܚܕܐ ܐܢܝ̈ܐ
ܒܪܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ
ܕܚܘܝܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܢܝܐ. ܕܗܕܐ ܐܢܝܐ ܒܥܠ ܚܘܒ ܗܘܐ ܕܘܒ ܘܟܠ ܫܘܒ ܗܘܐ:
ܠܐ ܦܝܫ ܗܘܐ ܠܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ:
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܗ. ܗܟܢܐ ܘܗܕܐ: ܠܐ
ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܚܘܝܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܢܝܐ: ܘܐܦ
ܗܘ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܠܗ.

ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܡܫܝܚܝܐ
ܠܗ ܡܢܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܗܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܢܝܢܐ ܗܘ
ܕܠܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܐ: ܕܡܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܢܐ ܠܐ ܘܟܠ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܗ ܠܟܘܢ
ܡܢ ܗܘܢܝܐ. ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܗܢܐ ܘܗܕܐ: ܐܢܫ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܠܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܗܘܝܘ.

2. ܐܢܫܐ ܠܘܬ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܗܘܢܝܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܠܗ. ܐܢܝ̈ܐ
ܕܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܒܥܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܠܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܫܘܒ ܥܠܐ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܚܘܒܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܠܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܐܢܝ̈ܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܠܗ. ܗܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ:
ܐܝܟ: "ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ:

ܕܥܠܡܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܐ. ܕܟܠܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܗܕܢܐ: ܠܐ ܦܘܪܫܢܘܬܐ: ܘܟܠܐ
ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܐܢܝ̈ܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܢܫܐ - ܠܐ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ ܐܘܦ
ܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ".

3. ܫܠܝܚܐ ܕܗܘܢܝܐ ܠܘܬ ܦܝܫ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܒܚܕܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܒܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ.
ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܕܡܢܐ. ܘܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܕܡܢܝܢܐ
ܗܘܢܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܝ̈ܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܟܠܐ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܟܠܗ
ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܢܝܐ ܦܝܫ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܕܐ. ܕܐܢܝܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܠܝܗ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܐܢܝ̈ܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܘܥܠܡܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܦܝܫܐ:
ܕܫܠܝܚܐ ܠܘܬ ܦܝܫ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܗܘܢܝܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ. ܐܢܫ ܐܢܝܐ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܢܝ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܝܗ ܘܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܠܗܘܢܝܐ: ܐܝܟ ܚܘܒ ܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ
ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܘܟ ܕܡܢܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ
ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܘܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ.

ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܫܠܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܢܝ ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ. ܐܢܫ ܕܡܢܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܐ
ܦܝܫ ܕܗܘܢܝܐ ܘܡܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܒܗ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܘܐܝܟ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ. ܟܠ
ܕܗܘܢܝܐ ܐܢܝܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܝܐ
ܘܫܠܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ: ܚܘܒ ܬܫܒܘܚ ܕܝܢ ܚܕܐ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ
ܐܝܟ ܘܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܠܗܘܢܝܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܠܝܗ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܘܫܠܝܚ ܒܗܘܢ ܚܕܐ ܕܗܘܢܝܐ.
ܐܝܟܐ ܗܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܠܝܗ: "ܒܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܢܝ̈ܐ ܗܘܢܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ
ܡܢܠ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܝܢ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܗܘܢܝܐ
ܘܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ". ܗܘܢܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܒܗܘܢ ܐܝܢܐ
ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ: ܐܢܝ̈ܐ ܒܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܡܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗ.
ܗܘܢܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܫܠܝܚܘܬܗ: "ܐܢܝܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܒܗ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܝܐ

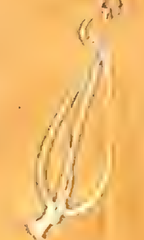
[illegible]

54. ܐܘܪܡܝܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ

[illegible] 2.500 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



ܒܕܪ̈ܐ ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܡܘܬܒܢ̈ܝܬܐ ܘܡܕܝܢ̈ܝܬܐ ܘܦܘܠܚܢ̈ܝܬܐ ܡܢ ܕܝܢ̈ܝܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ
ܐܘܪܚܬܗ ܠܐ ܝܠܗ ܬܡܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܕܝܠܢ: ܘܝܬܝܪܐ ܝܠܗ ܕܡܕܝܢ̈ܝܬܐ
ܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܕܡܫܡܫܐ ܠܗ ܐܘܪܚܬܗ.

ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܢ ܫܪܫܐ ܕܥܡܐ ܕܝܗܘ̈ܕܝܐ. ܚܕ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܝܠܗ ܠܗ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܪܕܘܬܐ. ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܡܬ ܘܠܫܢܐ ܕܝܢ̈ܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܥܠܡܐ
ܡܫܘܕܥܐ. ܡܫܝܚ ܕܦܪܘܩܐ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܕܫܪܪܐ ܝܠܗ ܐܬܐ ܠܗ ܠܥܠܡܐ
ܟܠܗ ܠܗ ܐܢܫ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܕܚܘܒܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܥܠܝܐ ܝܠܗ ܕܡܫܒܚܬܐ: ܘܐܢ̈ܫܐ
ܝܠܗ ܕܡܕܥܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܕܟܠ ܐܠܗܐ ܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܝܠܗ
ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܫܪܪܐ. ܚܕ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܕܝܢܐ ܝܠܗ ܕܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܒܫܡ ܦܪܘܩܐ ܠܥܠܡܝܢ̈ܐ
ܦܠܚܝܢ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ.

ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܫܘܕܥܐ ܠܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܠܗ ܦܠܚܢ̈ܐ: ܠܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ
ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܥܡ̈ܡܐ ܠܥܠܡܝܢ̈ܐ. ܚܕ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܗܘܢ̈ܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܡܪܬܐ ܝܠܗ
ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: "ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ: ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܥܠܡܐ": ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܒܝܬܐ
ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ: "ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܐܒܘܢ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܘܥܒܕܘ
ܐܢ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܥܠܡܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܘܡܫܝܚ ܦܪܘܩܐ ܟܠ ܥܠܡܐ ܘܫܡܝܐ.
ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢ ܡܢ ܠܠܗܐ ܐܠܗܐ: ܠܐ ܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܒܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܠܗ: ܠܐ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ
ܕܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢ ܒܫܡܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ".

ܒܕܪ̈ܐ ܩܕܡܝ̈ܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܘܬܐ ܕܫܠܡܐ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ: ܘܡܫܡܫܢ
ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܒܫܡ ܐܠܗܐ. ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܐܠܗܐ ܐܠܗܝܘܬܐ
ܠܘܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܝܟܐ: ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ
ܠܘܬܐ: ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ: ܗܘ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ. ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܐ
ܠܚܕ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܚܕ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܝܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ.

ܩܪ̈ܝܢܘܬܐ

‎.55 ܩܪ̈ܝܢܘܬܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܚܝܘ̈ܬܐ

ܚܕܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܡܠܟܢ̈ܝܗ ܚܒܪܗ ܚܕ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܫܢܬܐ. ܒܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ ܕܘܪܫܐ ܕܐܝܗܐ
ܚܕܐ ܐܘܪܚ ܕܡܠܟ̈ܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܐܝܠܗ: ܐܢܫ̈ܐ ܓܘܢܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܦܠܚ̈ܐ ܐܝܠܗ
ܡܘܦܩܐ ܠܐ ܚܝܘ̈ܬܐ ܕܘܟ̈ܐ ܕܘܟܐ ܐܢܫ ܝܘܡ̈ܬܐ ܘܫܢ̈ܬܐ.
ܡܕܒܪ ܡܠܟܢܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܠܗ: ܐܘܪܚܐ ܝܘܡ̈ܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܦܠܚܐ ܡܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ!
ܣܦܪܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܒܟܠܐ: ܐܪ̈ܝܐ: ܕܒ̈ܐ: ܢܡܪ̈ܐ: ܘܫܘܥܠ̈ܐ ܥܘܦܐ
ܕܐܒܝ ܒܗ ܗܘܝ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܚܝܘ̈ܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܦܪ̈ܚܬܐ
ܟܠܗ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܘܟܕ ܐܘܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܠܕܘܟܬܐ
ܟܠܗ ܕܐܘܟܠܐ ܐܘܟܠܐ ܗܘܐ: ܘܐܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܥܒܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܟܐ
ܠܚܝܘ̈ܬܐ ܦܫܛܐ ܒܠܝ ܗܘܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܐ ܡܘܡܝܢ. ܘܟܕ ܥܘܡܪܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܝܘܡܐ ܝܘܡ̈ܬܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܢܐ ܦܠܚ ܒܗܘܢ ܒܟܠܐ ܒܗ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܟܠ
ܡܢܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ: ܐܢ ܠܐ ܡܢܝܚ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܡܢ ܥܘܡܪܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ
ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܝܘܡܬܐ.
ܗܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫ ܝܘܡܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫ ܚܝܘ̈ܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ
ܡܢܝܚ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܐܢܫ ܒܝܬܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܚܕ ܗܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܒܝܬ
ܡܢܝܚ ܐܝܬܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܡܠܟܢܝܬܐ: ܘܡܢܝܚܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܐ
ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܢܝܚܐ: ܕܗܘܝ ܐܝܬܝܢ ܗܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܘܡ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬܘܬܐ.
ܐܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܝܬ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ:
ܐܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܐ ܡܢܝܚܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܠܐ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ
ܝܘܡܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܘܡܐ. ܘܟܕ ܐܢܫ ܝܘܡܐ: ܟܠܗ ܡܫܡܫܢܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ
ܚܕܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܕܦܠܚܝܢ.
ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܐܘܪܚ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܘܬܐ: ܟܠܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܐ

ܕܚܟܝܡܐ ܘܝܕܥܐ: ܐܝܟ ܣܦܪܐ ܘܡܦܫܩܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܟܬܒܐ ܕܩܕܝܫܐ ܗܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܐ
ܕܡܬܢܐ ܡܬܚܫܚܢܐ ܟܕܝܬܐ ܠܡܬܘܡܠܟ ܡܢ ܗܕܟ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ. ܐܘܦ ܡܢ
ܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܦܩܢܐ ܘܫܘܕܥܐ ܘܡܬܪܨܐ ܡܢ ܩܫܝܐ ܡܬܩܠܢܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܕܩܘܪܒܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ
ܬܘܪܓܡܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܦܘܠܚܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܠܥܕܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܚܫܝܒ ܕܗܘܐ ܕܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ
ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ ܗܝ ܒܝܫ ܬܘܪܓܡܐ ܕܡܕܢܚ ܕܥܕܬܐ ܐܠܗܝ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ
ܕܡܕܘܟܬܐ: ܟܕ ܒܝܫ ܕܦܠܚܢܐ ܘܡܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܥܕܬܐ. ܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܬܘܟܠܐ ܠܗ ܡܬܝܬܝܬܐ
ܡܕܝܢܐ ܡܬܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܡܩܝܡܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܫܘܬܦܘܬܐ ܗܝ ܡܬܟܠܝܬܐ ܕܩܠܝܡܘܬܐ ܥܠ
ܬܘܪܓܡܐ.

ܘܟܕ ܕܐܬܩܢܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܬܓܕܒܝ ܒܝܢ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܬܘܪܓܡܐ.
ܐܝܢ ܡܢ ܥܠܘܗܝ ܐܢܫ ܕܢܫܬܐ ܡܢ ܥܠܘܗܝ: ܐܝܟ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܡܬܕܒܢ ܠܗ
ܥܠܘܗܝ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܢܦܫ ܚܕܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܢܐ ܠܥܕܬܐ. ܒܬܪ
ܡܢ ܗܕܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܠܝܬ ܥܠ ܬܘܪܓܡܐ: ܗܘܐ ܡܬܕܒܪ ܡܬܚܒܪܢܐ
ܥܠܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܐ ܘܠܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܬܬܪܐ ܡܬܟܬܒܢܐ: ܘܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܬܕܒܪ
ܒܗ ܥܠܡܐ ܒܝܢ ܗܕܐ ܕܡܘܬܒܐ ܗܘܝ ܠܐ ܟܕܐ ܠܡܟܠܐ ܒܢܝܐ.

ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܕܒܥܕܢ ܕܬܘܪܓܡܐ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܕܐܬܩܪܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢ: ܘܦܬܝܐ
ܡܢܐ ܒܟܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢ. ܘܢܒܥ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܒܘܝܐ ܕܐܬܩܪܐ ܘܒܦܘܠܚܢܗ.
ܝܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܬܒܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܟܠ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܬܩܪܐ ܡܢ ܟܬܒܝ ܥܠܟܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܘܬܗ:
ܘܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܟܬܒܝܢ ܥܠܘܗܝ ܡܫܬܘܕܥ ܒܦܘܠܚܢܗ ܕܦܘܪܫܢܗܘܢ ܥܠܡܐ. ܠܗܘ ܟܬܒܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܥܒܕ ܟܬܒܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܦܝܫ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܕܡܢܝܢ: ܘܗܘܐ ܥܠܘܗܝ:
"ܥܘܕܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܗܕܟ ܥܠܝܗ ܒܗ ܗܘܝܐ ܫܡܝܐ"

ܥܕܟܝܠ ܡܢ ܕܟܠܢ ܗܘܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܬܘܪܓܡܐ: ܐܘܦ ܟܠܗ ܟܬܒܐ
ܠܡܬܚܠܘܠܘ ܕܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܝܢ ܠܥܠܡܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܘܡܬܩܢܐ ܠܐ ܢܦܫܝܗ
ܠܗ ܢܦܩܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ: ܟܠܗ ܡܬܟܬܒܝ ܠܗܘܢ. ܡܘܗܒ: ܐܝܟܢܐ

ܡܢ ܟܕܝܢ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܘܡܫܒܚܐ ܘܠܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܦܫܝܛܬܐ ܕܡܦܩܢܐ ܘܡܬܠܡܕܢܐ:
ܘܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܠܟܠܗܝܢ ܘܡܬܚܫܒܢܘܬܐ ܡܛܠ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܬܚܒܪܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܥܠ
ܗܘܐ ܕܦܠܚܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܬܐ: ܘܡܬܦܪܫܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܬܚܠܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܕܟܐ ܫܠܝܚܐ.
ܘܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܕܡܢ ܕܟܠܝܢ ܡܢ ܗܘܝ ܕܘܝ ܕܐܝܬܝܢ ܕܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܥܠܘܗܝ ܠܗܘܢ
ܘܡܦܝ ܡܢܐ ܥܠܝܗ: ܐܢܫ ܕܩܒܝ ܡܢ ܐܢܝ ܡܢ ܐܝܕܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܘܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܡܢܢܐ.
ܡܢ ܒܬܪ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝ ܘܠܝܬ ܥܠ ܬܘܪܓܡܐ ܟܠܗ ܟܬܒܝ ܠܡܟܬܒܝ ܕܟܬܝܒܐ
ܗܕܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܥܠܗ. ܗܘܫܥܢܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܢ ܕܫܡܥܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܦܠܚܝ
ܡܫܝܚܐ ܥܠܡܐ: ܬܘܪܓܡܢܐ ܕܟܠܝ ܡܢ ܐܝܬܐ ܟܕ ܫܡܝܐ ܦܝܫ ܥܠܝܗ: ܟܠܗ
ܘܡܬܚܒܪܢܐ ܫܦܝܪ ܡܢ ܐܝܬܐ ܗܘܝ ܟܕ ܦܠܚܝ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ
ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ: ܘܗܕܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܝܢ.

ܩܪܝܢܘܬܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ

56. ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ

ܐܢܫ ܗܫܬܐ ܝܘܡܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܐܪܒܥܐ ܐܠܦܐ ܫܢܝܢ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܠܚܕܐ ܡܬܕܒܪܢܐ
ܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܡܘܫܐ ܠܡܬܝܬܐ ܒܪܝܬܐ. ܗܘ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܐܝܬ
ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܡܢܗܘܢ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܡܢܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ:
ܘܡܬܢܚܡܝܢ ܗܘܝܬܘܢ ܕܥܠܡܐ ܠܟܠܢܐ.

ܠܥܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܚܕܐ ܐܪܒܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܢܝܐ
ܕܐܝܬܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܥܠܡܗ: ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܟܬܒܝܢ ܫܡܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܦܠܚ ܕܐܪܒܥܐ
ܕܟܠܗܝ ܗܘ ܫܢܝܗ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܡܢܝܢܗ ܦܘܪܩܢܗ: ܐܝܟ ܐܪܒܥܐ ܡܢ ܠܐܝܬܐ
ܡܬܕܒܪܢܐ ܒܗ ܫܠܝܚ ܕܟܬܝܒܘܬܗ: ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܡܢ ܕܐܬܩܪܝ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܗܘ
ܕܡܫܝܚ ܐܡܝܢܘܬܗ ܟܘܡܪܐ ܕܡܢ ܟܠܗܝ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ.

ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܚܕܐ ܫܩܠܬܐ ܓ̰ܠܕܗ ܠܒܝܬܐ ܝܡܡܐ: ܗܕܟܐ ܐܡܪܗ: "ܟ̰ܦܢܝ:
ܡܢ ܩܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܘܟ ܦܪܘܩܘܟ: ܐܝܟܐ ܡܘܬܒܝ ܒܗ ܠܥܒܕܬܐ"؟
ܒܪܘܬܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܗ: "ܐܢܐ ܒܠܐ ܫܘܠܡ ܦܪܘܫܝ"..
ܕܝܘܬ ܡܫܡܥܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܗ: "ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܘܬܒܝ ܒܗ ܠܥܒܕܬܐ"؟
ܒܪܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܩܐ ܚܕܐ ܠܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ: ܐܡܪܗ: "ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܗܘܝܢ ܚܕ ܡܢ ܕܒܪܬܐ:
ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܒܗ ܫܘܝ ܠܗ ܕܠܘܚܡܐ: ܦܪܘܫܐ: ܠܘܚܡܐ: ܫܬܝܬܐ: ܘܒܗ
ܩܝܡ ܚܕ ܡܢ ܠܒܐ"..
ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܗ: "ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ"؟ ܐܡܘܟܢܐ ܒܪܘܬܐ
ܡܘܬܒܗ ܒܪܘܬܐ: "ܐܝܬܐ ܠܗ ܣܒܪܐ ܕܡܘܬܒܐ ܕܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ: ܡܠܠܘܟ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܒܪܐ
ܒܠܐ ܡܠܝܐ ܠܚܕ ܕܒܪܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ. ܘܫܡܥ ܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܒܠܐ ܩܝܡ ܘܪܘܚܐ ܘܒܠܐ
ܗܘܝܢ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܬܡܥܝܢ"..
ܡܢ ܩܐ ܚܕܐ ܠܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܗ: "ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ"؟
ܒܪܘܬܐ ܠܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ ܐܡܪܗ: "ܗܕܟܐ ܐܢܐ ܒܠܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܡܥܐ
ܘܒܠܐ ܚܝܝ ܒܦܘܪܫܘܬܐ ܘܒܠܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܠܝ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ"..
ܕܘܫܡܗ ܠܡܘܬܒܗ: "ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ"؟
ܒܪܘܬܐ ܠܡܘܬܒܗ: "ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ: ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ: ܐܘܚܕܐ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ
ܝܘܡ ܒܩܕܡܝ: ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܠܐ ܡܠܝܐ"..
ܒܩܝܡܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܡܫܡܥܢܘܬܗ ܩܕܡܗ ܘܐܡܪܗ: "ܐܝܟܐ
ܡܢ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ"؟ ܒܪܘܬܐ ܒܫܘܩܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܚܕ ܠܦܘܫ ܟܠ ܡܘܬܒܗ:
ܗܘܝܘ ܒܦܘܪܫܘܬܗ ܕܒܪܗ ܘܒܚܝܠܗ ܘܐܚܪܢܐ ܘܐܘܪܚܗ. ܐܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܐܫܬܡܥܐ "ܡܢ
ܩܐ ܗܘܐ" ܒܠܝܐ ܒܕܘܟܐ ܐܘܪܚܗ ܒܝܘܡܗ: ܘܟܠ ܡܫܠܡܗ ܕܗܘܝ ܗܘܐ ܚܕ ܡܕܒܪܗ.
ܐܢܐ ܒܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܫܘܠ ܗܘܐ ܩܐ ܕܡܫܘܕܥܘܬܐ ܘܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܟܠܡܢܬܐ:
ܒܒܝܬܗ ܒܝܬܢܐ ܠܟܘܠܗܘܢ ܠܝܬܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܬܐ ܕܐܡܪܗ.

ܫܘܡ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܦܪܘܫܝ ܦܪܘܫܬܐ ܠܝ ܐܝܟܐ ܦܪܘܫܝܗ ܐܚܝܢ ܩܪܒܢܐ ܒܩܝܡܐ.
ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕ ܗܘܐ ܦܪܘܫܝ ܦܪܘܫܝܗ ܐܝܟܐ.- ܫܘܩܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܫܘܩܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ
ܐܢܫܐ. ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܫܘܩܐ ܒܟܠ ܡܕܒܪܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܝ ܩܝܡܐ ܐܝܟܗ.
ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܩܕܡܝܬܐ ܕܐܚܪܢܐ: "ܡܫܡܥܝ ܒܗ ܗܘܐ ܩܝܡܐ ܠܟܘܠܗܘܢ: ܐܢ
ܠܟܘܠܗ ܒܟܠܗ ܥܒܕܐ: ܘܠܒܗ ܡܫܡܥܐ"؟ ܐܢ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܩܝܡܐ ܟܠ ܒܟܠܗ ܕܡܘܬܐ:
ܐܝܟܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܘܬܐ: ܡܘܬܒܝ ܐܘܠܨܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܩܕܡܗ؟ ܩܕܡܐ ܕܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ
ܐܝܟܐ ܒܘܬ ܫܘܠܛ ܕܦܪܘܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܚܕܝܬܐ: ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܫܡܠܝ ܡܢ
ܩܘܕܫܐ ܘܩܠܘܫܝ ܒܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ ܐܚܪܢܝܬܐ.
ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܕܐܫܬܡܥܝ ܒܝ ܚܕܝ ܒܘܬ ܫܘܠܛ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܠܟܠܡܢܬܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܠܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܝ ܩܠܘܫܝ
ܠܗ ܒܫܠܐ ܕܚܕܐ. ܒܝ ܫܘܩܠܝ ܕܗܘܝ ܕܘܠܬܐܢܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܡܘܬܒܝܢ ܐܝܟܐ
ܕܩܕܡܐܝ ܒܒ ܗܘܐ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܫܡܥܢܐ. ܒܝ ܠܝܬܒܝ ܕܗܘܢܝ ܠܐܚܪܢܐ ܩܕܡܐ: ܐܝܟܐ
ܡܘܬܒܝܢ ܐܝܟܐ ܫܘܠܛ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܒܫܘܩܐ. ܫܡܥܝܢ ܡܘܬܒܠܘܢ ܒܗܘܢܐ
ܡܕܒܪܝܬܐ: ܡܕܒܪܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܡܘܬܒܝܢ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܚܕܘܬܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܡܘܫܒܚܬܐ ܒܐܚܪܢܝܬܐ
ܕܡܕܒܪܐ: ܫܡܥܝܢ ܐܘܟ ܐܢܐ ܟܠ ܗܘܝܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܒܟܠ ܡܕܒܪܝ
ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܒܫܘܩܐ ܒܠܐ ܩܝܡܐ ܫܒܝܩܐ.
ܠܗܘ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܫܬܡܥܐ: ܐܢ ܐܢܫܝ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܠܗܘܢܐ ܩܕܡܝܬܝܬܐ ܦܪܘܫܝܐ: ܒܟܠ
ܡܕܒܪܝ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟܗ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗ ܒܗ ܩܝܡܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܩܕܡ: ܘܐܝܟܐ
ܕܩܕܡܝ ܟܠ ܐܢܐ ܒܒܝܬܐ: ܒܗ ܡܫܡܥܢ ܒܗ ܩܝܡܐ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܠܟܠܡܢܬܐ
ܫܡܥܢܝܬܐ.
ܘܠܒܘܢܝ ܐܝܟܐ ܠܡܫܡܥܐ ܘܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܐܚܪܢܐ. ܐܢ ܡܫܡܠܝ ܡܢ ܐܢܐ
ܘܠܒܘܢܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܒܗ ܩܕܡܝ ܦܪܘܫܐ. ܫܠܠܝ ܩܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܝܡܐ ܕܐܚܪܢܐ ܗܘܐ
ܕܘܫܡܘܟ: ܗܘܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܒܘܬ ܫܩܠܝ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܝ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܦܪܘܫܘܟ
ܫܡܥܢܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܕܐܡܪ ܗܘܕܒܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܐ ܠܗ: "ܡܛܘܒܒ ܠܗ ܠܐ ܡܢܝܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܫܡܫܘܬܐ ܕܒܢ ܚܠܝܐ ܕܥܝܢܐ. ܡܛܘܒܒ ܠܗ ܠܐ ܦܪܥܐ ܠܗ ܒܕܘܒܩܘܬܐ ܥܡ ܡܠܟܐ. ܡܢ ܕܐܬܐ ܩܘܡܬܐ ܥܒܕܘܢܬܐܘܗܝ ܒܗ ܗܘܝ ܐܕܒܢܬܐ".

57. ܕܐܟܝܢ ܡܕܠܚܝܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܠܗܐ؟

ܐܢܐ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܘܚܙܝܬܐ ܕܐܦܐ ܠܘܬܝܬܐ.

ܗܕܐ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܠܝܗ ܡܚܝܐ ܠܐ ܕܐܦܐ ܗܡ ܐܚܪܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܕܝܢ. ܒܗܝ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܚܕ ܟܬܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܛܦܣܢܐ. ܐܝܟ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܠܝܗ ܗܘܝܐ: ܐܝܢܝ ܕܐܦܐ: ܠܐ ܡܚܝܐ ܦܠܝܚ ܡܠܝܟܬܐ. ܦܝܫܬܐ ܟܠ ܡܛܦܣܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܠܘܒܫܐ ܠܐ ܡܚܝܢ ܡܕܝܪܝܢ ܟܝܢ ܟܬܒܐ ܠܚܕܐ ܦܘܪܫ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܠܦܘܫܬܐ ܐܝܢܝ ܕܟܝܢ ܐܪܝܐ. ܗܘ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܠܝܗ ܐܝܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܚܝܐ ܡܘܗܝܠ ܐܝܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܠܐ ܡܚܝܐ ܡܥܝܕ: ܠܐ ܡܚܝܐ ܕܟܝܢ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܝܐ. ܒܗܝ ܡܛܠܠܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܬܐ ܟܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܟܝܢܗ: ܡܛܦܣܢܐ: ܦܪܝܫܬܐ: ܐܝܢܝ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܐ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܠܝܗ ܘܗܘܝܢ ܠܝܗ ܐܠܗܐ.

ܗܕܟܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܘܚܘܝܬܐ ܡܢ ܕܟܝܢܐ.

ܟܠ ܐܝܢܐ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܚܘܝܘ ܐܪܥܐ ܘܫܡܝܐ ܕܟܘܟܒܐ ܚܕܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܝܠܗ: ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܘ ܫܪܫܘܬܗ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܝܫܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܕܟܘܠ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܠܝܟܐ ܗܡ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ.

ܚܟܘܡ ܦܠܣܦܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܦܝܫܐ ܚܕܐ ܚܕܐ ܟܘܪܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܥܠܡܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܢܕܝܠܢܐ ܫܘܫ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܪܝܐ ܕܡܝܢܐ ܚܕܐ ܟܘܪܐ: ܡܚܘܐ ܐܝܢܝ ܕܐܝܢܐ: ܕܗܘܪܡܝܢܐ: ܘܟܠܝܬܐ ܠܦܘܫܝܐ ܡܢܐ. ܐܟܚܕܐ ܒܗ ܦܪܫܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ

ܠܦܘܪܫܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ: ܘܒܗ ܡܢܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܟܘ ܐܢܐ ܟܘܪܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܝܟ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ: ܗܕܝܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܠܝܟ ܒܡܛܦܣܢܐ. ܚܟܘܡ ܗܡ ܐܚܪܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܠܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܚܕܐ ܠܟܘܪܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܕܦܝܫܬܐ: ܗܡ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠ ܟܘܪܗ: ܐܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܛܦܣܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠ ܚܕܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܚܕܬܐ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ: ܡܢܕܝܢ ܒܗ ܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܘ ܟܝܢܝ؟ "ܟܠ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܝܫܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܢܕܝܢܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ".

ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܢܝܢܐ: ܐܢܐ: ܡܚܝܐ: ܘܦܝܫܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܢܝ ܘܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܐ ܡܚܝܐ ܕܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܟܘ ܟܬܒܐ ܟܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܬܐ. ܒܗܝ ܐܢܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܟܬܒܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܝܗ ܐܝܟ ܟܝܢܝܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܗܘܝܐ. ܐܝܢ ܕܐܢܐ ܡܚܝܢܐ: ܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܕܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܟܬܒܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܟܘ ܐܝܟ ܟܝܢܝܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܘܡܠܝܟܘܬܐ.

ܦܝܫܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܬܐ ܡܢܕܝܢ ܕܗܘܝܢܐ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܠܗ: "ܐܢ ܐܝܟ ܟܝܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܪܝܐ ܠܐ ܡܚܝܐ ܐܚܪܝܢ ܚܕܐ ܕܡܛܦܣܢܐ: ܗܘܝܘ ܟܠ ܡܚܝܐ ܐܚܪܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܝܟܠܐ: ܐܝܟ ܐܝܬܐ: ܚܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܟܝܢܐ ܘܡܛܦܣܢܘܬܐ".

ܟܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢܐ ܘܕܐܟ ܟܠ ܕܐܦܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܠܝܗ ܡܢܕܝܢܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܡܚܝܘܢ ܗܘ ܕܟܝܢܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܒܗ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܟܠܗ ܕܝܡܘܬܐ ܐܢܕܦܝܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܐ ܕܚܝܢܐ ܠܐ ܡܚܝܐ ܕܦܝܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܐ. ܗܘܟܐ ܗܘܝܐ: ܡܚܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܠ ܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܛܦܣܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܥܠ ܐܝܬܝܢܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ. ܐܢܐ ܡܚܝܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܝܫܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܛܦܣܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܟܐ.

ܗܡ ܠܝܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܗܝ ܟܬܒܐ ܕܡܛܦܣܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܠܐܝܬܘܬܐ ܕܡܛܦܣܢܐ.

ܐܢܐ ܦܬܚܢ ܬܪܥܐ ܝܠܗ ܥܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܫܠܝܛ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܬܘܬܐ ܘܦܪܫܘܬܐ ܠܟܢܫܐ: ܡܢܝܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܝܢܐ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܗܝ ܐܝܬ ܒܡܛܝܘܬܐ.

ܟܕ ܣܒܐ ܗܒܠܗ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܕܝܫܘܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܢܝܐ: ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܗ ܐܚܪܢܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܝܠܗ ܣܓܝܐܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܐܚܪܢܝܘܬܗ ܒܡܐ ܡܢܐ ܣܘܓܐ ܝܠܗ. ܗܕܟ ܣܒܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܠܐܚܪܢܝܐ ܒܝܕ ܗܘܟܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܬܒܚܢܐ. ܗܘ ܒܠܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪ: ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐ ܝܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܒܟܪܣܛܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܒܪܗܡ.

ܗܫܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܢܝܐ ܝܠܗ ܡܢ ܩܠܐ ܓܘܪܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܢܦܠܐ. ܠܘ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܕܡܐ ܠܟܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܝܠܗ ܕܡܢܐ. ܡܝܕܘ ܒܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ: "ܟܝܬ ܝܠܗ ܫܠܝܛܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܢ ܘܡܪܢܝܬܐ ܕܠܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܒܟܢܫܐ: ܐܘܦ ܠܐ ܠܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܗ ܒܫܡܗ".

ܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܕܫܡܥܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ: "ܐܢܐ ܠܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܒܪܢܫܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܠܒܪܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܬܐܠܢܘܬܗ". ܐܡܪ ܒܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ: "ܐܢܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܦܪܘܩܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ: ܐܝܬ ܠܝ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܕܡܫܒܩܢܐ ܠܚܛܗܐ ܕܒܢܝ ܐܢܫܐ".

ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ: ܐܝܟܢܐ: ܗܘ ܟܠ ܓܘܪܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܩܠܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܥܠܡܐ ܥܡ ܦܝܫܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܢܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܠܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܕܝܠܗ ܬܪܥܐ ܕܚܝܐ.

---

58. ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܕܝܢܐ ܥܠ ܚܘܫܒܐ ܒܝܫܐ ܕܗܘܐ.

ܒܡܬܠܐ ܗܘ ܫܠܝܛܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ. ܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܥܡ

ܫܡܥܘ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܟܢܫܐ: ܒܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܒܠܒܝܬܐ ܡܢܐ: ܡܫܝܚ ܐܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܥܡ ܫܡܥܬ ܫܡܝܐ. ܒܗܝ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܘܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܪܢܫܐ: ܗܕܟ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܢܐ ܡܢܗ. ܐܝܬܐ ܐܘܦ ܗܝܘܢܐ ܕܝܠܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܬܘܢܝܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܢ.

ܐܝܬܘܢ ܒܟܢܫܐ: ܚܘܪ ܒܡܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܝܬܘܢ: ܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ. ܐܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܟܠܗ ܦܝܫ ܕܒܫܡܐ ܝܗܒܠܗ ܐܘܦ ܠܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ ܐܝܬ ܐܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ. ܕܐܡܝܢ ܥܡ ܫܡܥܐ ܠܐܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ? ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܠܘ ܡܫܝܚܝܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ ܡܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܟܠܗ ܫܡܥܗ. ܐܝܬܢ ܥܡ ܕܒܫܡܐ ܠܗ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܗ ܒܫܡܐ ܐܢܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܘܐܘܦ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ. ܐܢܐ ܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ?

ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ ܥܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܒܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܠܘ ܣܒܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܘܐܝܬ ܒܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗ: ܐܝܬܘܢ ܡܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܫܡܥ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܒܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܗ. ܐܝܬ ܡܢܐ ܥܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܐܝܬܘܢ ܠܘ ܦܝܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ. ܕܐܝܬ ܐܢܐ? ܗܕܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܣܒܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ: ܐܝܬܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܘܦ ܫܡܥ ܒܫܡܗ. ܡܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܗ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ?

ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܝܫܐ. ܐܢܐ ܒܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܫܡܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܒܟܢܫܐ: ܐܝܬܢ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘ ܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܐܢܫܐ: ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܝܫܐ: ܒܫܡܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܣܒܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܬ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܗ ܡܢܗ ܣܒܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܘܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ: ܦܝܫܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܦܝܫܘܬܐ: ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܐܝܬܢ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܥܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

59. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ܠܘܬ ܚܕܐ ܝܘܡܬܐ ܐܚܪܬܐ.

60. ܬܘܕܝܬܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ

ܬܪ̈ܥܝܬܐ ܡܫܬܥܝܢܘܬܗ ܝܠܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ. ܗܘ ܩܘܠܐ ܝܠܗ ܕܝܠܦܬܝܢ ܝܠܗ ܡܠܐܟ̈ܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܒܘܬ ܟܠ ܡܫܬܥܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܒܪ̈ܝܬܐ ܗܘܘ. ܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܗ ܬܪ̈ܥܝܬܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܐܒܘܢ ܝܠܗ. ܝܠܦܬܐ ܡܢ ܒܘܬܟܬܒܘܗܝ ܕܩܕܝܫ̈ܐ ܝܬܐ ܡܘܫܚܬܐ ܩܡ ܐܠܗܐ ܟܠܐ ܡܫܒܚܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ.

ܗܘܘ ܝܠܗ ܝܬܝܪܐ. ܡܢ ܬܘܕܝܬܐ ܝܠܗ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܐ ܗܘܘ ܒܡܘܕܝܬܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܕܐܦܐ ܩܡ ܝܘܡ ܐܝܟܢܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܫܢ̈ܝܐ ܗܘܘ ܘܡܠܝܟܐ: ܩܦܝܨܐ ܝܠܗ ܡܘܫܚܬܐ ܩܡ ܝܡܬܐ ܕܠܝܠܐ: ܘܒܝܬ ܩܪ̈ܝܫ ܫܒܩܘܢ ܠܟܠ ܕܝܢܐ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܒܝܒܐ ܗܘܘ ܝܬܝܪ ܐܠܗܐ ܗܘ ܝܬܝܪܐ. ܡܕܝܢ ܠܗ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܝܬܝܪ ܕܝܢܐ ܫܒܩܢܐ ܕܝܢܘܗܝ: ܐܡܪܐ ܒܗ ܕܢܝܚܬܐ ܝܬܝܪ ܕܩܕܡܝܬܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ. ܒܬܪ ܗܕܐ ܟܠ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܕܐܬܐ ܠܗ ܠܦܘܩܕܢܗ ܕܐܝܬܝܗ ܘܫܡܥܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܟܠܝܐ: ܒܗܘܢ ܝܡܝܢܐ ܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܝܠܗ. ܠܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܪܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܠܝܬܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܦܠܚܘܢ: ܐܝܬܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ ܒܫܘܠܐ ܕܡܫܡܥܝܢܗ ܝܠܗ.

ܐܢܐ ܐܬܠܘܢ ܠܗ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܝܬܝܪ ܡܫܒܚܐ ܘܡܘܕܐ ܘܒܝܬ ܐܒܗܬܐ: ܗܝ ܡܫܬܒܚ ܠܐ ܩܪܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܡܥܬ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܠܟ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܗܘܐ. ܩܕܡ ܝܘܡܬܘܗܝ ܩܡܬܘܢ ܐܒܗ̈ܬܐ ܡܫܬܒܚܬܐ: ܩܕܡ ܡܘܬܒܝܬܗ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܐܒܘܢ ܠܗ ܝܡܘܢ ܘܡܫܡܥܝܢܘܬܐ ܩܠܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܬܘܕܝܬܘܢ؟ ܐܒܢ ܫܘܒܚܘܢ ܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܝܢܐ ܗܘܠ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܒܘܬܝܗܐ ܗܘܐ: ܗܘܒܗܘܢ ܝܬܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܝܬܐ: ܠܐܠܗܐ: ܘܡܘܕܘܢ ܝܬܐ ܠܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܘܗܘܒܗܘܢ ܝܬܐ ܝܬܝܪܐܝܬܘܢ: ܐܝܟ ܝܡ ܠܝ ܩܪܝܬ ܦܪܝܩܬ ܗܝ ܡܫܒܚ ܩܠܗ.

ܐܗܐ ܐܪ̈ܥܐ ܕܝ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܠܝܘܡ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܘܪܚܐ: ܡܫܠܡܬܐ ܝܠܗ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܡܫܒܚ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܝ ܕܟܠܝ ܠܗ. ܝܡܝܡܐ ܕܝ ܕܡܝܐ ܠܫܡܐ ܠܡܦܩܐ ܬܦܝܪܬܐ ܕܟܝܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܩܡ ܕܘܟܐ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܬܘܕܝܬܐ؟ ܚܘܒ ܝܬܝܪܐ ܡܫܠܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܕܝܫܠܐ ܦܪܝܬܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܬܐ: ܘܝܬܝܪܐ ܫܘܘܫܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܝܡܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܬܡܥܢܐ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܬܐ؟ ܕܗܘܘ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܦܪܘܩܐ ܘܡܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܡܥܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܢܘܬܐ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܠܝܠܘܬܐ؟ ܦܬܝܚ ܠܝܘܡܬܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܚܘܒ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܗܘܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܕܡ. ܦܬܝܚ ܠܝܘܡܬܐ ܕܝܬܝܪܗܘܢ ܚܘܒ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܕܘܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܕܡ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܦܘܪܥܐ ܗܘ ܐܘܝܢܐ: ܠܡܫܡܥܐ ܘܡܫܒܚܐ ܗܘ ܘܝܬܝܪܐ ܘܡܫܡܥܢܐ؟ ܟܠܝ ܦܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܫܡܥ ܠܗ ܐܪ̈ܥܐ ܩܕܡ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܘܫܡܫܝܢ؟ ܡܝܬܐ ܝܠܝܬܐ ܕܝ ܙܡܪܝܢ ܩܕܡ ܝܠܘܕܝܬܐ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܘܦܬܐ؟ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܘܡܘܫܚܬܐ ܕܝ ܦܫܝܛ ܕܕܝܠܐ ܬܦܝܪܬܐ ܩܕܡ. ܗܟܠ ܐܝܬ ܕܟܠ ܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܐܢܫܐ: ܐܝܬ ܝܘܡ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘܕܐ ܡܫܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܟܠܝ ܕܡܫܡܥܢܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܡܘܕܝܢܐ؟

ܘܡܕܐ ܡܢ ܐܗܐ: ܡܢ ܩܠܐ ܕܐܢܫܝܢ ܦܪܘܩܢ ܡܢ ܐܗܐ ܕܡܘܕܝܢܐ: ܐܪ̈ܥܐ ܕܟܠܬܐ ܝܠܗ ܕܟܠܝܟ ܟܡ ܠܐܠܗܘܗ ܕܒܡܫܡܥܢܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܫܒܝܚܬܐ ܐܘܦ ܠܐ ܦܪܘܩܬܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܝܘܡܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܠܠܝܬܐ ܘܡܫܬܘܕܝܬܐ.

ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܠܗ ܘܒܕܘܟܬ ܠܟܠܗ ܐܪ̈ܥܐ؟

ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܡܫܒܚܝܢ ܠܐܠܗܐ. ܕܟܠܐ ܐܗܐ ܒܟܠ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܬܝܪ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܠܝ ܕܡܘܬ. ܝܬܝܪ ܕܟܐ ܐܪ̈ܥܬܐ ܠܝ ܕܟܝܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܦܘܪܥܗ ܡܫܝܚܬ ܝܠܗ ܐܝܬ ܕܟܠܐ ܕܝܗ ܡܫܝܚܬ ܠܡܘܬܗ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܘܟܬ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܡܝܗ: ܐܝܟ ܐܝܬ ܝܬܝܪ ܗܘܟܐ ܕܝܗ ܡܫܝܚܬ ܠܐܪ̈ܥܬܗ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܢ ܘܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܡܪܕܐ. ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܕܪܟ ܡܫܝܚܝܢ ܠܐܪ̈ܥܐ ܡܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܝܘܡ. ܐܗܐ ܝܠܗ ܗܘ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܠܘܟܐ ܘܡܫܒܚܬܐ.

ܐܢܫܝܢ ܟܠܗ ܬܘܕܝܢ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܒܘܬ ܝܡܘܬܗ. ܝܬܝܪ ܦܪܘܩܐ ܕܝܗ ܝܘܡܐ

ܗܘܐ ܐܠܝܨ - ܓܪܒܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܩܝܕ ܗܘܐ ܓܪܒܬܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܕܝܬܐ ܘܩܝܡܐ ܠܐ ܦܫܬܐ
ܗܘܐ ܣܘܝܬܐ ܒܝܕ ܟܘܫܐ ܕܓܠܒܬܐ ܕܡܝܬܐ. ܚܕ ܗܕܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ
ܠܗ ܡܘܕܝܢܐ. ܐܓܪܐ ܕܒܝܡܘܬܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܐ ܐܠܗ ܕܡܘܕܝܬܐ ܕܟܠܝ: ܕܘܟ
ܐܓܪܐ ܓܕܠܝ ܫܕܟܢ ܠܗ ܘܫܬܕܟܢ ܡܕܝܬܐ ܡܕܝܗ. ܚܕ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܢܝܐ
ܗܕܝܐ ܕܝܡܕܐ ܐܡܪܗ: "ܐܝܟ ܐܢܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܘܠܒܘܠ: ܒܠܐ ܘܡܟܝܢ ܗܘܐ
ܘܡܕܢܝܬܐ ܕܝܠܐ ܒܘܠܒܘܠ: ܐܝܟܐ ܚܕ ܐܢܫܢܐ ܡܠܝܟܐ ܐܝܢ: ܩܪܝܢܘܬܝ ܝܠܗ
ܠܫܘܦܐ ܠܓܪܐ: ܐܢܐ ܐܠܗ ܡܫܝܢܝ ܘܒܠܐ ܫܡܝܢܬܗ".

ܐܝܟ ܓܕܠܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܡܫܘܕܥܘܬܗ ܐܠܗܐ. ܐܢܫܝ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܡܫܬܕܥܝܢ
ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܢܐ ܡܝܬܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ. ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܡܫܬܡܥܝܢ ܠܗ ܡܕܝܢ ܒܠܐ ܡܕܝܢܝ
ܕܝܢܐ ܕܝܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܕܝܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܠܘܩܒܠܐ: ܘܡܢܐ ܐܒܝܢܐ ܩܘܫ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܝ
ܕܝܢܐ ܡܫܘܚܪ ܠܗܘܢ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܝ ܡܢ ܡܝܬܝܢ ܠܓܪܐ: ܒܟܘ ܓܕܠܝ ܗܕܝܐ
ܐܒܝܢܐ. ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܐܒܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܚܕ ܫܘܠܐ: ܓܕܠܝ ܐܫܘܝܢܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܫܘܠܐ
ܡܘܕܝܢ ܐܠܗ ܝܫܘܥܗ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܓܪܐ: ܗܠܗ ܐܒܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܫܘܠܝ ܐܝܟ ܐܓܪܐ
ܒܫܡܐ ܠܗ ܒܝܗ. ܐܓܪܐ ܡܢ ܡܝܬܝܢ ܠܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܕܐܠܗ ܡܢܐ: ܘܡܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ
ܠܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܕܐܠܗ ܒܐܝܬܐ. ܐܘܦ ܐܢܫܝ ܓܕܠܝ ܗܕܝܐ ܐܒܝܢܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܓܕܠܝ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗܘܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܐ ܓܘܪܐ
ܡܢ ܕܡܝܢ ܠܐܓܪܘܬ ܒܡܫܬܢܝܢܘܬܐ ܒܟܠܝܐ: ܡܢ ܡܕܡܝܢ ܠܗ ܩܠܐ ܠܩܠܐ ܕܝܠܝ:
ܘܟܠܐ ܓܘܪܐ ܡܢ ܓܕܠܝ ܐܒܝܢܝ ܐܢܫܝ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܓܪܘܬ. ܐܝܟ ܐܓܪܘܬܐ ܕܘܟ
ܨܦܝܢ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܕܡܢܝܐ ܗܕ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܝܘܟܘܢܝܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܝܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܟܠܐ
ܗܠܟܠܐ ܐܠܗ ܠܐܘܟܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܐܘܦܝܐ ܕܟܠܝܢ ܒܟܡܢܐ ܕܐܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܝܬܢܐ
ܟܡܝܠ. ܟܪܝ ܐܘܦܐ ܒܝܡܕܐ ܐܡܪܗ: "ܗܘܟܘܢ ܗܕܝܐ ܒܟܡܠܐ ܕܐܝܢ ܒܒܟܘܢ
ܒܟܡܠܐ ܟܡܝܠ ܐܠܗ".

ܐܟܪ ܐܘܟܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܐܘܦܝܐ ܕܐܓܪܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܟܝܢ ܝܠܗ: ܒܐܠܗܐ ܕܘܡܝܐ ܒܘܟ

ܝܕܝܥܐ ܘܒܘܟ ܫܦܝܪ ܒܠܐ ܗܘܝܢ. ܟܐܝܬ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܠܐ ܫܟܝܢܝܢ ܕܦܫܝܢ
ܡܘܒܠܐ ܠܗ ܟܡܕܝܢܐ.

61. ܨܠܘܬܐ

ܒܕܢܚܐ ܠܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܡܟܝܐ ܒܘܦܬܐ ܚܕ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܐܠܗ ܓܠܝܢܐ. ܠܗ ܘܦܝܐ
ܐܝܬܝܡܘܦܢܝܐ ܕܚܕ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐܬ ܚܕ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܘܟ ܒܢܫܐ: ܒܘܟ ܐܝܬܝܠܝܢܐ: ܘܒܘܟ
ܠܐ ܡܕܘܝܢܝܐ (ܕܠܝܐ ܐܢܐ ܠܝܠܝܐ) ܐܝܟ ܨܠܘܬܐ. ܡܠܐ ܡܢ ܨܠܝܐ ܠܗ ܒܟܠܐ
ܡܣܘܡܘܬܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܗܕܐ ܡܦܫܩܘܢܝܗ ܐܠܗ ܟܠܝܗ ܠܒܝܘܗ ܐܝܟ ܚܕ ܒܝܠ
ܠܘܗܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܟܦܠ ܠܗ ܗܠ ܒܡܘܨܡܕܘܬܐ ܘܨܒܝܘܬܐ. ܨܠܘܬܐ
ܠܟܠܒܘܗ ܕܐܗܘܐ ܐܠܗ ܡܢ ܦܘܡܐ ܕܠܐ ܘܠܘܟܐ ܐܝܟܝ ܒܟܠܗܘܬܐ ܡܢ
ܡܝܐ ܐܟܝܐ ܠܗ ܝܡܐ ܕܐܓܪܐ: ܘܐܗܘܐ ܐܠܗ ܡܢ ܗܦܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܐܝܟܝ
ܕܠܝܬ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܟܕܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܚܠܟܐ ܠܨܠܘܬܗ.

ܠܗ ܒܟܠܝ ܡܠܝܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܣܘܒܢܝܐ: ܐܝܟ ܡܕܝܢܝܐ ܐܝܟ
ܒܕܒܘܝܐ ܐܢܫܝ ܡܢ ܫܘܦܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܡܟܠܐ ܘܡܥܢܝܐ ܦܬܝܐ ܕܨܠܘܬܐ. ܒܠ
ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܐܢܫܝܐ: ܗܣܘܦ ܦܠܝ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ: ܒܒܝܢܬܐ ܡܘܗܒܐ
ܕܨܠܘܬܐ: ܘܗܣܘܦ ܗܕܡܘܬܐ ܕܦܠܝ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ: ܢܫܝܢ ܡܢ ܡܕܡܝܢ
ܠܗܘܢ ܠܝܠܝܠ: ܐܢܫܝܢ ܡܢ ܟܗܢܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܒܘܠܝܐ: ܘܡܢ ܟܢܝܢ ܢܠܠ
ܒܘܠܟܘܢ ܠܦܘܫܘܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܟܘܦܝܐ: ܠܟܘܦܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܟܘܒܝܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܝܡܬܐ
ܕܐܓܪܐ: ܡܢ ܨܠܝ ܠܗ ܠܡܠܟܐ: ܐܝܟ ܠܫܘܦܝܬܐ ܒܠܝܠܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܓܝܡܐ ܒܠܠ
ܨܠܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܕ ܟܕܐ ܐܫܟܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܝ ܕܡܢ ܡܕܡܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܠܓܠܓܘܗ ܟܢܝܬܐ
ܕܦܫܟܐ ܕܝܫܘܥܗ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܠܝ ܟܘܗܘܢ ܡܓܠܝ: ܒܨܠܘܬܗ ܡܢ ܡܓܠܝܐ
ܫܟܐ ܚܝܠܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܘܒܘܟܘܬܗ: ܘܡܠܘܟܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܗܘ ܐܠܘܗܝܗ: ܘܗܕܝܢ

[illegible]

[illegible]

62. [illegible]؟

[illegible]

ܐܬܪܐ ܒܝ ܩܪܝܐ ܠܗ ܒܫܡܐ ܐܬܪܐ ܐܬܘܪܝܬܐ. ܐܬܘܪܝܬܐ ܕܡܘܬܒܝܐ ܡܘܡܠܝܢ ܝܠܗ
ܕܦܠܠܘܗ̇ ܡܕܢܚܐ ܠܗ: ܐܝܟܐ ܩܒܝܪ ܢܝܢܘܐ ܕܐܬܪܐ ܒܢܝ ܐܬܘܪܝܐ ܝܠܗ ܘܡܪܕܘܬܐ.
ܗܘ ܦܠܓܐ ܕܡܘܬܒܝܐ ܕܡܕܢܚܐ ܝܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܟܝܘܗ̇ ܠܝ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܝܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܠܗ. ܗܘ
ܕܝܘܠܦܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܝ ܐܝܟ ܝܠܗ ܦܪܝܣܬܐ. ܗܘ ܕܡܘܬܒܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܝ ܝܠܗ ܥܘܪܝܬܐ.
ܗܕܟܐ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܦܬܝܐ ܝܠܗ ܒܐܪܥܐ: ܒܝܕ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܒܗ ܗܕܡܐ ܠܗ ܦܠܓܐ ܐܬܘܪܝܬܐ
ܘܒܗ ܡܬܚܡܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܝܬܒܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܦܠܚ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܒܝܬܢܝܬܐ ܕܒܐܪܥܐ. ܒܡܕܐ ܓܠܝܢܐ ܒܗ
ܡܬܚܡܐ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܝܬܒܐ ܠܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐܬܘܪܝܐ. ܐܝܟܢ ܕܐܚܝܢ ܣܒܝܪܝܢ ܠܗ ܐܬܪܐ
ܕܒܝܬ ܢܗܪܝܢ ܩܪܝܢ ܝܬܒܝ ܡܕܢܚܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܬܪܐ ܒܗ ܒܟܠܗ ܢܚܬܝܢ.

ܐܢ ܕܪܒܝܢ ܠܗ ܓܒܝ ܗܘ ܐܢ ܐܬܪܐ ܡܕܢܚܝܐ ܐܬܪܐ ܡܕܢܚܝܐ ܟܠܐ ܦܠܓܝܢ ܝܠܗ:
ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܥܠܡ ܡܢ ܓܒܝ ܐܢܐ ܟܬܒܐ ܒܐܬܪܐ ܝܬܐ:-
ܡܘܕܝ ܝܕܝܥܐ ܝܘܢ ܒܟܠܗ ܐܬܪܐ ܝܘܡܢܐ? ܡܘܕܝ ܥܡܝܩܐ ܝܘܢ? ܡܘܕܝ
ܢܗܪܐ ܝܘܢ? ܡܘܕܝ ܝܠܝܦܐ ܝܘܢ ܒܗܝ ܝܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܝܠܝܦܗ ܡܢ ܩܕܡ ܐܒܝܢ?
ܡܘܕܝ ܝܠܝܦܐ ܝܘܢ ܒܝܢ ܒܝܬ ܒܐܬܟܠܗ? ܡܘܕܝ ܝܕܝܥܐ ܝܘܢ ܒܝܢ ܒܝܬ
ܒܒܝܬܗ? ܡܘܕܝ ܝܕܝܥܐ ܝܘܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ? ܡܘܕܝ
ܦܠܓܘܬܐ ܡܘܕܝܥܘܗ̇ ܝܘܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ?

ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܗܘܢ ܠܟܠ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܢܗܪܐ ܕܦܠܓܐ ܝܠܗ ܝܕܝܥܐ ܒܡܬܚܡܐ
ܕܐܬܪܐ. ܐܝܟܐ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܢ ܐܬܪܐ ܒܡܘܕܥܐ ܕܦܪܢܣܬܐ: ܘܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܬܪܐ
ܡܢܗ ܕܐܝܬܝܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܐܚܝܢ ܠܝ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܗ
ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܐܪܥܐ: ܐܝܬܐ ܐܬܪܐ ܒܝ ܡܢܝܐ. ܒܐܪܥܐ ܒܝܬܢܝܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ
ܝܠܗ ܐܢܬܐ ܩܘܠܐ: "ܒܫܝܢܐ ܕܠܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܠܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܡܘܕܝܢܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܗ
ܦܪܝܣ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ". ܠܝ ܝܠܗ ܕܗܘܐ ܝܕܝܥܝ ܡܘܕܝܢ ܠܥܠܡ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ: ܐܝܟܐ
ܐܘܦ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܦܪܝܣܐ ܒܗܘܢ ܕܝܢ: ܒܗܘܢ ܕܐܬܪܟܝܢ ܠܥܠܡ. ܗܘ ܝܕܝܥܬܐ
ܕܐܬܪܐ ܐܚܝܢ ܥܒܝܕܐ ܝܘܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܬܘܪܝܬܐ. ܘܠ ܐܝܠܝܢ ܚܠܘܦ

ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܢ ܕܝܕܝܥܝܢ ܝܘܢ ܒܐܬܪܐ ܦܪܝܣܝܢ ܠܐܢܫܐ: ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܬ ܕܐܬܘܪܝܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܬܪܐ ܟܠ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܘܬܒܝܘܢ ܘܥܠܝܗ ܠܗ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܢ.
ܐܢܐ ܕܡܠܦܢܐ ܝܘܢ ܫܐܠܐ ܩܪ̈ܝܢܘܬܐ:

1\. ܒܟܠ ܝܘܡܐ ܗܘܘܢ ܩܪܝܐ ܡܠܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܘܚܘܝ ܕܐܒܝܢ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܝܘܡ. ܗܘ
ܡܕܝܢܝ ܟܠ ܝܕܘܥ ܕܒܗ ܡܬܒܝܢ ܠܟܘܢ: ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܬܪܐ ܩܪܝܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܠܐܢܫܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ. ܟܠ ܒܥܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܓܘܬܢ ܕܐܬܪܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗ̇ ܝܠܗ ܗܘܐ.
2\. ܒܟܠ ܝܘܡܐ ܝܠܘܦ ܚܕ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܒܗ ܐܠܗܐ. ܘܗܕܐ ܝܕܥ ܒܗ
ܐܬܪܐ: ܘܗܕܐ ܘܝܕܥ ܡܢ ܫܠܝܚܐ: ܘܗܕܐ ܓܠܝܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܕܒܝܬ
ܡܕܝܢܬ ܠܐܬܪܐ.
3\. ܓܒܪ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܫܒܝܠܐ ܒܟܠ ܝܘܡܐ. ܐܝܟ ܐܡܝܢܘܬܐ ܒܠ ܐܢܫܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܓܒܝܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܒܗ ܝܕܝܥܐ ܕܝܕܝܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܐܬܪܐ. ܐܝܟܐ
ܕܐܝܬ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܝܕܥ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܝܕܝܥܬܐ ܕܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܒܝ ܐܡܝܢ ܗܘܐ: "ܐܢܐ
ܗܘܠܐ ܝܘܡ ܐܝܟ ܝܘܡܢܐ".

63\. ܩܪ̈ܝܢܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܟܬܒܐ ܡܩܕܫܐ
ܡܘܫܐ ܥܒܕܐ ܐܢܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܐܒܪܗܡ

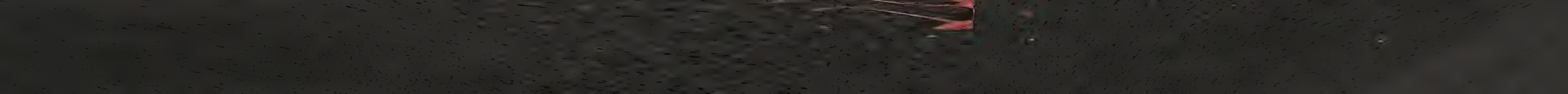
ܗܘ ܝܘܡܐ ܒܗ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܐܬܪܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܩܕܝܫܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܝܘܬܐ ܢܝ
ܕܠܝܬܘܗ̇ ܘܩܕܡܝܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܩܕܝܫܐ ܒܡܘܫܐ ܕܡܨܪܝܐ. ܐܢܐ ܕܡܠܦܢܐ ܝܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܕܒܢܝܢܘܗ̇ ܒܗ ܡܘܫܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܬܘܪܝܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܩܕܝܫܐ.
ܕܐܢܫܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܡܘܫܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢܝ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܝܘܢ: ܕܐܢܫܐ ܩܕܝܫܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܩܕܝܫ
ܗܘ ܡܘܫܐ ܒܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘܘܢ. ܐܝܟ ܩܕܝܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܘܫܐ ܠܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܬܘܪܝܐ
ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܘܫܐ ܒܗ ܩܕܝܫܐ ܡܕܝܢܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

[illegible]

[illegible]

64: [illegible]

[illegible]



ܐܝܟܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܦܘܫܩܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ: ܡܟܝܠ ܚܕܡܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܕܪܘܚܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ
ܗܘܝܐ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܝܠܗ.

1. ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܡܫܚܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܝܠܐ ܡܠܝܐ ܝܘܡܢ ܡܠܘܫܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ
ܕܡܫܡܫܝܢ: ܠܐ ܡܨܝܐ ܐܢܫ ܡܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܝܢ. ܗܘܢ ܗܕܟܐ ܡܠܟܐ
ܕܡܫܟܚ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܬܝܗ ܟܠܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܒܠܐ ܛܘܠܐ: ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܢܛܠܐ
ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܡܫܚ ܒܠܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ.

2 ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܝܘܡܢ. ܐܝܬ ܕܟܪܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܗ ܓܒܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܟܚܐ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܕܠܐ
ܗܘܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ. ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܐ ܕܠܐܢܫܐ ܗܢܐ ܘܗܟܢ
ܢܗܘܘܢ: ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܨܝܐ ܠܡܫܟܚ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܘ ܘܒܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܡܘ.

3. ܚܟܝܡܘܬܐ. ܐܘܪܐ ܗܟܘܬ ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܫ ܒܚܟܡܬܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗ̇ܘ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ.
ܐܘܚܕܢܐ ܡܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܗܟܘܬ ܐܘܪܐ ܗܘ̈ܝܐ: ܕܟܠܗ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܐ ܟܠܗܝܢ
ܦܫܝܛܘܬܐ ܗܟܘܬ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܕܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܗܘܢ
ܡܢ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ.

4 ܚܠܐ ܡܫܟܚܐ. ܠܐ ܗܟܘܬ ܕܗܘܐ ܕܦܠܚܝܢ: ܐܝܟܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܒܡܫܟܚܐ:
ܟܠ ܗܘܢܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܟܚܝܢ ܒܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ: ܚܟܝܡܘܬܐ:
ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܝܘܡܢ: ܐܝܟܐ ܠܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܐ ܠܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ
ܕܡܫܟܚ ܕܡܠܝܐ. ܗܘܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܗܢܐ ܗܘܡܫܢܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܐ ܗܘܡܫܢ ܠܗܘܢ.

5. ܟܐܦܐ. "ܚܕܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܠ ܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܢ: ܘܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܒܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ"
"ܚܕܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܠ ܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܘܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܒܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ". ܐܝܟܐ ܗܟܢ
ܗܘܝܐ ܒܟܠܗܝܢ ܗܢܐ ܒܗܘܝܐ. ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܐ ܕܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܒܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ
ܟܐܦܐ ܘܗܘܢܐ ܘܗܘܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܝܘܬܐ: ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ.

6. ܛܝܒܘܬܐ. ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܕܡܫܟܚܐ ܗܟܘܬ. ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܠܗ
ܡܫܟܚܢ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܐ ܡܨܝܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܠܗ.

7. ܡܟܝܟܘܬܐ. ܐܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܗܘܢ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܠܗ ܒܡܫܟܚܗ ܐܢ
ܡܫܡܫܢ ܗܟܘܬ: ܠܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܡܫܟܚ ܡܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܗ. ܐܢ ܟܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܚܘܒ
ܗܘ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܡܫܟܚ.

8. ܚܘܒܐ ܠܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ. ܒܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘ: "ܚܘܒܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܠܐ
ܟܐܦܐ ܠܡܫܘܚܬܐ: ܠܡܫܟܚ: ܐܢ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ: ܐܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܕܡܫܟܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ
ܡܫܟܚܐ ܘܡܫܟܚܐ. . . . ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢ ܒܡܫܟܚ ܐܝܟ ܠܡܫܟܚ: ܕܐܝܬ ܗܘܝܢܐ
ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܘܢ".

9. ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ. ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘ: "ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܗܝ ܡܫܡܫܢ
ܗܟܘܬ ܕܐܢ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܬܐ ܕܐ ܟܠܟܐ ܠܚܕܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢ
ܦܫܝܛܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܫܟܚ ܒܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܟܚ". ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ
ܕܝܢ ܗܝܡܢ ܗܢܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܫܟܚ ܦܫܝܛܘܬܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ: ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ
ܗܢܐ ܕܡܫܟܚܝܢ ܘܡܫܟܚ.

10. ܐܣܛܘܡܟܐ. ܡܫܡܫܢ ܡܢ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ
ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ: ܡܫܡܫܢ ܚܕܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܐܝܟܐܠܬܐ ܒܡܫܘ
ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܘܡܫܟܚܐ. ܗܘܝܐ ܚܕܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܘܢ ܟܠܗ. ܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ
ܗܢܐ ܡܫܟܚ ܡܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܗܘܢ.

ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܒܐܣܛܘܡܟܐ ܗܘܢ ܐܢܫ ܘܡܫܟܚ.

11. ܚܘܒܐ. ܗܘܢܐ ܟܐܦܐ ܠܚܕܐ ܕܗܘܢܐ ܕܡܫܟܚ: ܐܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ
ܦܫܝܛܐ ܗܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܠܡܫܟܚ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܕܡܫܟܚ. ܐܝܟܐ ܗܘܢ ܒܗܘܢ ܡܫܟܚܐ
ܐܘܦ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ.

12. ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ. ܠܡܫܟܚܘ ܕܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘ: "ܐܠܗܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܐ
ܘܡܫܟܚܐ". ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠܗ ܘܡܫܟܚ ܡܢ ܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܡܫܢ. ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܒܡܫ
ܟܠܗ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܒܗ ܗܘܢܐ ܡܢ ܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܫܟܚܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ.

[illegible]

62. ܡܘܕܝ ܫܒܩܘܬܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܚܘܝܐ ܡܢ ܐܠܗܐ؟

[illegible]

13. [illegible]

14. [illegible]

65. [illegible]

[illegible]

1. [illegible]

2. [illegible]

ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܝ ܗܕܐ ܠܐ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܦܫܝܛܬܐ. ܦܫܝܛܬܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܡܘܡܟܢ ܝܠܗ̇
ܕܦܠܛܘܬܗ ܡܢܝܫܐ ܠܗ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܕܐ ܚܫܒܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܝ ܦܫܝܛܬܐ ܝܠܗ̇ ܘܡܬܪܨܬܐ.
ܗܝ ܦܬܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܟܬܒܐ ܝܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܒܟܠ ܠܢ ܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܝܠܗ̇. ܗܝ
ܕܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܢ ܝܠܗ̇ ܦܫܝܛܬܐ. ܗܝ ܕܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܢ ܝܠܗ̇ ܚܫܝܒܬܐ.
ܗܕܐ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܝܠܗ ܒܟܬܒܐ: ܒܝܕ ܝܘܠܦܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܫܪܫܐ ܠܗ ܦܬܐ ܐܢܫܝܘܬܐ
ܘܕܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܟܠ ܦܪܝܫ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܒܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܒܟܬܒܐ. ܒܗܕܐ ܓܠܝܐ ܕܝܠܗ
ܡܢܗܘܢ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܠܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܟܬܒܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܗܘܐ
ܕܒܝܬܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܝ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܒܗܘܢ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܝܢ.
ܐܢ ܕܝܕܥܝܢ ܠܗ ܓܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܬ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܝܫܐ ܝܩܝܪܐ ܠܗ:
ܕܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܓܒܪ ܐܝܟ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܕܒܢܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܢܐ:-
ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܟܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܝܠܗ? ܡܘܕܝܢ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ? ܡܘܕܝܢ
ܡܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ? ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܠܝܦܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܟܠ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܝܠܝܦܐ ܡܢ ܗܕܐ ܐܢܫܐ?
ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܠܝܦܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܥܠܡܐ? ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ
ܒܟܬܒܐ? ܡܘܕܝܢ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܕܓܒܪܐ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ? ܡܘܕܝܢ
ܩܪܝܢܐ ܡܘܕܥܢܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܢܫܐ?
ܡܚܫܒܢ ܓܒܪܐ ܕܝܕܥ ܠܟܠ ܡܕܝܢ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܦܫܝܛܐ ܠܗ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܕܐܢܫܐ. ܐܝܬܐ ܡܘܕܥ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܕܦܫܝܛܘܬܐ: ܘܝܠܦܢܐ ܗܝܢܐ
ܡܕܝܢ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢ. ܓܒܪ ܕܝܕܥ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܠܗ
ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܟܬܒܐ: ܐܝܟ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܝ ܡܢܗ. ܒܟܬܒܐ ܦܫܝܛܬܐ ܕܚܫܝܒܬܐ
ܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܩܘܠܐ: "ܒܗܘܢܐ ܕܝܘܠܦܢܐ ܠܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ: ܡܘܕܝܢܐ ܘܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܗ
ܦܫܛ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ". ܠܢ ܝܠܗ ܕܗܘܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܡܘܕܥ ܠܥܠܡ ܡܚܫܒܢ: ܐܝܬܐ
ܐܘܦ ܓܒܪܐ ܡܚܫܒ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܒܗܘ ܕܝܢ: ܒܗܝ ܕܝܕܥܝܢ ܠܥܠܡ. ܗܘ ܝܕܥܬܐ
ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܝܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܘܪܚܬܐ. ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܠܠܐ

ܕܡܫܬܪܬܘܬܐ ܕܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܦܫܝܛܬܐ ܠܟܬܒܐ: ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܕܗܘܢܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܐ ܟܠܝ ܝܕܥܘܬܢܘܬܐ ܘܩܘܫ ܠܗ ܝܕܥܘܬܐ.
ܐܝܟܢܐ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܡܠܬܐ ܗܕܐܝܢ:

1. ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܝܬ ܡܕܝܢ ܚܕ ܘܝܘܡ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܐܢܫܐ. ܗܘ
ܡܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ: ܐܝܟ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܕܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܐܘܪܚܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܐ. ܠܐ ܒܟܠ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܩܪܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܝܠܗ ܗܘܬܐ.

2. ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܝܠܝܦ ܚܕ ܡܕܝܢ ܒܗܘ ܐܠܗܐ. ܘܗܕܐ ܝܕܥ ܒܗܘ
ܐܘܪܚܐ: ܘܗܕܐ ܘܝܕܥ ܡܢ ܚܫܝܒܬܐ: ܘܗܕܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܠܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢ ܕܒܗ
ܡܕܝܢܐ ܠܐܘܪܚܐ.

3. ܓܒܪܐ ܠܝܕܥܬܐ ܚܕܐ ܚܫܝܒܬܐ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ. ܐܝܟ ܡܬܦܫܛܘܬܐ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ
ܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܓܒܪܗ ܠܐܘܪܚܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܗܘ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܝܕܥܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܐܘܪܚܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠ ܝܕܥܬܐ ܕܦܫܝܛܬܐ: ܕܝ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܗܘܐ: "ܐܢܫܐ
ܗܘܠܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ".

---

63. ܩܪܝܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܟܠ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܡܘܕܝܢ ܚܘܠܐ ܐܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܓܒܪ

ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܒܗ ܐܝܬ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܝܘܠܦܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܚܕܝܐ ܠܗ ܡܕܝܢܬܗ ܡܢ
ܟܠܝܗ ܘܦܠܚ: ܐܝܬܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܒܚܘܠܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܝܕܥܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܝܬܐ
ܐܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܬܗ ܒܗܘ ܚܘܠܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܝܘܠܦܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܓܒܪ.
ܒܓܒܪܬܐ ܕܐܝܟ ܚܘܠܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܝܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܬܗ: ܕܐܢܫܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܓܒܪܗ
ܗܘ ܚܘܠܐ ܕܒܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܢ. ܐܝܟ ܦܪܘܫܬܐ ܕܡܘܕܥܗ ܠܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܢ ܗܝܟܠܬܐ
ܓܒܪܐ ܠܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܚܘܠܐ ܕܒܗ ܓܒܪܐ ܡܕܝܢܗ ܐܝܟܘܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ.

ܐܝܟ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܐܝܬ ܘܦܘܩ ܐܠܗܐ ܓܕܝܠܐ ܠܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܓܒܪܗ ܗܘ ܘܐ ܥܒܕܐ
ܕܒܥܠܕܒܒܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܠܓܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ.

ܗܘ ܡܘܡܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܓܠܝܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܐ: ܠܓܕܘܦܐ ܐܝܟ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܡܪܘܬܐ
ܫܦܝܪ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܗܘ ܡܬܓܠܝܢܐ. ܐܢ ܡܘܡܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܠܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܐܝܟ ܥܒܕܐ ܐܢ
ܐܚܪܐ ܦܪܕܫܬ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܕܥܬܐ ܦܓܪܐ ܘܚܕܐ ܡܢܐ ܒܡܫܝܢܐ ܡܬܚܙܝܐ ܕܫܒܝܩ
ܠܗ ܬܘܕܝܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܕܥܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܥܒܕܐ ܠܘ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܗܘܒܕܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ
ܫܦܝܪ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܕܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܗܘ ܒܥܒܕܗ ܐܝܟ ܥܒܕܘܬܐ ܠܘ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܒܪܬܐ:
ܐܝܟ ܡܬܓܠܝܢ ܡܢ ܡܫܚܐ ܗܕܟ ܕܕܐ ܠܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܠܘ ܥܒܕܐ: ܚܘܝ ܠܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ
ܦܬܓܡܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܘܣܓܝ ܕܥܒܕܘܬܐ ܩܕܝܫܐ.

ܢܩܡ ܕܓܕܠܐ ܢܚܘܬ ܐܝܟ ܕܥܒܕ ܓܠܝܘܬܐ ܕܥܒܕܐ: ܐܚܪܐ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܓܕܠܐ
ܢܫܡܥܘܢ: ܕܐܢ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܥܒܕ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܡܬܝܕܥܐ? ܕܐܢ ܡܢ
ܡܫܝܚ ܕܡܚܡܣ ܥܒܕ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܠܡܬܠܗܐ? ܕܐܢ ܡܫܝܚ ܗܘܐ ܥܒܕ ܦܬܓܡܐ
ܡܕܝܢܐ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܗܘ ܢܬܒܥ.

ܡܢܐܝܬ ܡܬܒܥܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܡܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܠܓܕܘܦܐ.

ܗܕܡܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܥܒܕܐ ܢܩܝܦ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܥܒܕ ܠܦܘܩܕ ܐܚܪܢܐ
ܗܘ ܡܬܓܠܝܢܐ ܕܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ. ܘܡܢ ܡܛܠ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܕܐ ܠܘܬ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܗܘܐ
ܢܬܒܥ. ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚ ܢܠܦ ܠܘ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܘܦܩܕܐ
ܕܢܬܒܥܘܢ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܘܠܐܝܬ ܥܒܕܐ ܗܘ ܕܝܢ ܢܬܒܥ ܘܠܓܕܘܦܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ
ܕܐܝܬ ܥܒܕܘܬܐ.

ܗܕܡܘܬܐ. ܐܢ ܕܡܢ ܓܢܒܘܬ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܗ ܣܓܘܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܥܒܕ
ܡܕܝܢܐ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܘܥܒܕ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܡܢ ܕܒܝܬܐ. ܒܠ ܥܒܕܘܬܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ
ܢܦܫܗ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܠܡܫܠܡܢܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܠܗ ܥܒܕܗ ܐܝܟ ܕܠܫܢܐ ܢܟܠ
ܦܠܓܐ: ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܥܒܕ ܡܢ ܦܠܓܐ ܢܟܠ ܢܦܫܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ. ܣܓܝ ܗܘܝܐ

ܕܦܪܘܫܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܕܠܘܩܒܠܐ ܠܝܗ ܐܢܐ ܓܕܘܦܐ ܠܟܘܠܗܘܢ ܝܠܕܬܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܟܠܗ.
ܕܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܒܥܕܢܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܕܐ ܕܠܘܩܒܠܐ ܗܘܕܥܝܢ ܓܘܫܐ ܗܘ ܕܥܒܕܘܬܐ. ܗܘܐ
ܒܠܐ ܥܒܕܝܢ ܣܓܝ ܝܠܕܬܐ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܠܐ ܗܘܢ ܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܡܬܚܙܝܢܐ. ܣܓܝ ܕܥܒܕܢ
ܕܕܐ ܡܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܕܥܒܕܘܬܐ ܥܒܕܝܢܘܗ ܡܢܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܡܢܐ.

ܐܒܘܬܐ. ܐܢܐ ܥܒܕܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܡܫܡ ܕܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܫܒܐ ܡܠܬܐ.
ܓܕܠܐ ܦܪܘܩܢ ܕܠܘܩܒܠܐ ܓܘܫܡܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܟܘܠܗ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܢܦܠܝܢ. ܐܝܟ
ܡܘܬܐ ܕܥܒܕܐ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܡܠܬܐ ܒܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܗ ܡܘܬܐ ܕܠܘܩܒܠܐ ܕܬܕܒܝܠ
ܡܬܝܕܥ ܠܗ ܟܠܝ ܓܠܝܢ ܢܬܒܥܘܬܐ. ܐܢ ܐܝܬ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܐܘܢܐ ܢܬܒܥܐ
ܐܘܦ ܗܘܝ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܥܒܕܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܦܪܘܩܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ.
ܓܠܝܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܠܘܩܒܠܐ ܕܥܒܕ ܠܗ ܕܟܠܗ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ
ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܘܫܪܝܪܐ.

ܬܠܝܬܝܘܬܐ. ܕܕܐ ܦܬܓܡ ܒܗ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܢܦܠ ܗܘܐ ܘܒܝܢ
ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܡܬܒܥܝܢܗ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܡܠܝܗ ܐܡܪܝܢ: ܐܝܟܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܬܠܝܬܐ ܒܥܒܕܘܗ ܡܢܐ
ܐܢܐ: ܗܘܐ ܒܥܒܕܝܗ ܡܢܐ ܥܒܕܐ ܕܡܫ ܗܘܫܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܝܢ ܦܬܓܡ ܒܡܫܐ
ܡܢܐ. ܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܬܠܝܬܝܐ ܡܘܡܝܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܢܐ ܕܡܬܠܝܬܐ ܡܢܐ. ܐܢܐ ܢܦܫܐ
ܡܬܡܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܕܥܒܕܘܬܐ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܫ ܝܘܡܢܐ: ܘܒܗܝܢ ܡܫܝܚ
ܠܘܩܒܠ ܦܬܓܡ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܗ ܕܒܫܝܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܓܠܝܢ ܘܡܬܚܙܝܢܐ.

ܕܡܫܡܠܝܐ ܡܫܝ ܠܐ ܓܕܝܫܐ ܕܕܐ ܠܥܒܕܐ ܕܢܬܒܥܘܢ ܒܗ ܗܘܝܠ ܗܘܐ ܒܥܠܡ:
ܗܘܐ ܒܐܘܡܢܘܬܐ: ܗܘܐ ܒܬܠܝܬܝܘܬܐ.

64: ܕܪܫܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ

ܐܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܒܟܠܗ ܐܢܐ ܒܬܘܒܐ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܡܢܗ ܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܘܦܪܢܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ:

[illegible]

1\. [illegible]

2 [illegible]

3\. [illegible]

4 [illegible]

5\. [illegible]

6\. [illegible]

7\. [illegible]

8\. [illegible]

9\. [illegible]

10\. [illegible]

11\. [illegible]

12\. [illegible]

13. ܣܝܡܬ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ. ܕܟܠ ܐܢܐ ܠܝ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܣܒܪܐ ܡܒܗܝܢܘܬܐ ܦܪܝܫܘܬܐ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫܐ ܟܠ ܕܗܘܐ ܡܗܡܢ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܣܒܪܐ ܠܒܪܢܫܐ ܡܒܥܐ ܡܒܗܝܢܘܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܒܪܝܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܗ ܙܒܢܐ.

14. ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܠܠܐ ܐܠܗܐ. ܕܡܢܐ ܕܠܝܬ ܐܬܪܐ ܦܐܝܫ ܠܒܢܝܢܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܡܒܗܝܢܘܬܐ ܠܝ ܠܟܒܝܫ ܠܗ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ: ܕܗܘܐ ܐܢܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܗܝܡܢܐ ܥܠ ܦܓܪܐ: ܘܡܗܝܡܢܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܥܒܘܕܐ ܣܓܝܐ: «ܦܘܠܘܣ ܐܡܪ: ܐܢ ܡܕܝܢ: ܡܗܝܡܢ. ܦܘܠܘܣ ܕܐܬܐܬ ܡܫܘܚܐ ܠܠܡ».

ܫܘܬܐ ܕܝ ܡܗܝܡܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܢ ܠܒܪܐ ܥܠ ܐܝܢܝ.

ܡܒܗܝܢܘܬܐ ܠܝ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܠܗ ܕܗܘܝܬܐ ܐܦ ܟܠ ܠܗ ܥܘܟܒܐ. ܐܝܟܢܐ ܣܒܪܐ ܐܫܝܢܬ ܠܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܡܒܗܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܒܝܬܐ: ܕܟܠ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܠܝ ܡܢܐ ܡܗܝܡܢ.

---

65. ܐܘܡܬܢ ܕܣܘܪܝܝܐ

ܐܘܡܬܢ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܕܡܘܫܚܬܐ ܠܝܗ ܥܡܡ ܣܓܝܐ. ܡܘܡܢܝܢ ܐܝܟܘ ܕܗܘܝ ܠܗ ܫܘܪܝܐ ܐܘܡܬܐ ܕܡܢܐ ܡܢ ܕܘܟܐ. ܐܝܟ ܐܢܝܐ ܐܘܡܬܐ ܠܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܕܠܐ ܐܝܢܝ ܒܠܐ ܗܘܝ ܡܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܢ ܕܝ ܦܠܓܗ.

1. ܣܘܪܝܝܬܐ ܕܪܡܐ. ܕܝܠܗ ܠܡܘܕܥܢܘܬ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܙܩܝܦ ܐܘܡܬܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܢܫܡܐ ܓܘܕܐ ܫܦܝܪ ܠܥܠܡ ܓܢܣܐ ܘܡܠܦܢܐ ܕܗܘ ܥܡܪ ܕܒܘܟܢ ܕܝܓܢܐ ܐܝܟܘ. ܕܡܢ ܡܘܕܥܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܠܡܕܢܚܐ ܠܐܢܫܝܢ: ܠܝܢ ܢܫܡܐ ܕܝ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܦܠܚܝܢ ܕܓܢܐ. ܕܝܪܬܘܬܐ ܘܟܠ ܕܝܪܬܘܬܐ ܕܥܡܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܘܪܒܐ ܠܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܐܝܟ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܕܓܪܡܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܕܢܚܐ ܕܓܪܡܐ.

2. ܠܫܢܐ ܠܗ ܠܝܬ. ܐܢܫܐ ܓܢܣܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܟܠ ܥܡܪ ܟܘ ܓܘܗ

ܗܘܟܐ ܗܘ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܐܢ ܕܘܟܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܘܝܐ ܠܝܗ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܗܘ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ. ܣܒܪܐ ܗܝܢܘܗ ܕܦܪܨܘܦܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ: ܕܒܪܐ ܡܢ ܠܫܢܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܦܠܚܝܢ ܡܢ ܡܕܢܚܐ ܐܢ ܕܠܒܝܟ ܕܝ ܕܩܝܩ ܠܥܠܡ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܠܐܝܟ ܠܝܫܐ ܘܐܬܪܘܬ ܟܘ ܗܘܝܬܐ. ܐܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܟܠ ܗܘܝܢܐ ܠܝܗ. ܐܝܟ ܡܬܢܐܬܐ ܡܫܡܘܫ ܠܫܠܝܚܘܬܐ ܗܘܕܐ ܐܬܪܝܐ ܠܝܗ: «ܟܠ ܡܪܢܝܬܐ ܕܫܒܘܗ ܐܝܢ ܘܠܐܦܘܗ ܐܝܢ ܡܢ ܒܐܪ ܦܠܛܝܢ ܡܢ ܡܕܢܚܐ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܐܝܟܘ: ܠܗ ܡܕܢܚܐ ܒܬܪ ܐܝܢ ܗܘܐ». ܗܘܝ ܠܒܢܐ ܕܐܢܫ ܠܢ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܕܗܘܝܬܐ ܡܒܝܢܘܗ ܐܝܟܘ ܠܢܐ ܠܢ ܡܕܝܠ ܕܗܘܝܬܐ. ܕܡܐ ܙܩܝܦ ܐܝܟܘ ܒܒܟܠ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܣܒܪܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܡܘܟܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܝܬܐ: ܐܝܟ ܐܥܒܝܬܐ: ܐܝܠܗ: ܘܒܠ ܡܕܒܝ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܗ ܬܠܝܐ ܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܫܝܢܬ ܠܐܠܗܘܬܐ. ܒܠ ܡܘܦܬܐ ܬܒܘܟܢ ܣܘܒ ܗܘܡܢ ܠܝܗܘܡܐ ܕܘܒ ܗܘܝܬܐ ܘܕܘܒ ܙܩܝܦ. ܠܢ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܘܟܣ ܠܗܘܡܬܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܕܒܝܢܐ ܗܘܡ ܒܗ ܗܘܝ ܠܥܠܡ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘ ܓܢܣ ܗܘܡ ܒܗ ܡܕܒܝܢ ܠܢ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܦܝܫܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܫܐ.

3. ܒܕܒܩܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪ. ܡܠܦܢܘܬܐ ܕܘܒ ܠܝܗܘ ܐܝܟܘ ܕܡܘܦܬܐ: ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܘܟܫܝܢܘܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܙܘ ܕܗܘܝܬܐ ܡܢܐ ܦܝܫܐ.

ܠܓܪܒ ܠܡܕܢܚܐ ܠܗܘܡܬܐ ܙܩܝܦܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܐܢ ܡܐܬܐ ܕܓܘܢܗ ܕܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ. ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܒܝܬ ܠܡܕܒܘܢܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܕܒܝܢ ܕܘܒ ܒܫܢܐ ܗܘܝܗ. ܡܢܝܢ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܡܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܒܠܗܘܢ: ܗܘ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ: ܗܘ ܡܠܦܢܝܬܐ ܕܐܘܟܫܢܬܐ. ܗܘܡܢܐ ܕܘܒ ܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ ܕܝܗܘܕܝܐ: ܕܘܒ ܫܠܝܚܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ ܕܝ ܕܪܫܐ: ܘܕܘܒ ܐܫܝܢܘܬܐ ܠܗܘܝܬܐ ܕܠܝܠܗ ܐܢܫܐ. ܗܘܟܠ ܗܘܡܘܡܢܘܬܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܪܝܫܘܬܐ: ܕܘܘܒܘܬܐ: ܙܩܝܦܘܬܐ: ܘܕܘܒ ܦܝܫܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܗܘܡܝܬܐ. ܗܘܟܠ ܡܡܠܠܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܦܪܫܘܬܐ ܕܡܕܒܪܢܘܬܐ: ܘܫܦܝܪܘܬܐ.

ܐܠܗܐ ܠܗܘܡ ܐܢܝܐ ܗܘܡܢܐ ܕܠܝܢ ܦܪܫܝܢ
ܒܒܘܒ ܒܠ ܠܒܬܐ ܕܒܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ.

ܬܘܪ̈ܨܘܬܐ

ܒܟܠ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܒܬܐ ܡܛܝܠ
ܒܟܠ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܒܬܐ ܡܛܝܠ
ܒܟܠ ܫܒܬܐ ܕܒܬܐ ܡܛܝܠ
ܗܐ ܟܠ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܬܐ ܡܛܝܠ
ܟܗܢܐ ܫܒܬܐ ܕܒܬܐ ܡܛܝܠ

[stamp]

ܬܘܪ̈ܨܘܬܐ

ܦܬܐ	ܫܘܪ̈ܬܐ	ܦܘܕܐ	ܬܘܪܨܐ
8	4	ܒ̈ܝܡ	ܒ̈ܝܡ
15	8	ܕܡܦܣܘܩܘܬܐ	ܕܡܦܣܘܩܘܬܐ
23	1	ܝܠܗ	ܝܠܗ
37	6	ܝܠܗ̈ܘܢܐ	ܝܠܗ̈ܘܢܐ
37	12	ܡܢܘܬܐ	ܡܟܘܬܐ
40	5	ܢܣܝܒ	ܢܣܝܒ
40	19	ܡܢܘܬܐ	ܡܟܘܬܐ
47	9	ܡܢܘܬܐ	ܡܟܘܬܐ
48	6	ܦܪܝܟܝܡ	ܦܪܝܟܡ
49	11	ܕܘܟ̈ܬܐ	ܕܘܟ̈ܬܐ
51	10	ܡܣܘܡ	ܡܣܘܡ
53	10	ܡܩܘܡܝܢܐܗܘܬܐ	ܡܩܘܡܝܢܐܗܘܬܐ
53	18	ܢܦܝܫܐܗ̈ܘܢܐ	ܢܦܝܫܐܗ̈ܘܢܐ
65	20	ܕ̈ܝܗ	ܕ̈ܝܗ
71	15	ܡܝܡ	ܡܡ
78	17	ܠܗܘܢܐ	ܠܗܘ̈ܢܐ
78	21	ܡܠܗ	ܡܠܗ
81	15	ܠܘܝܕܠܝܗ	ܠܘܝܕܠܝܗ
82	19	ܡܝܡ	ܡܡ
128	4	ܝܠܡܕ̈ܝܐ	ܝܠܡܕ̈ܝܐ
161	18	ܕܢܝܢܝ	ܕܢܝܢܝܬ

